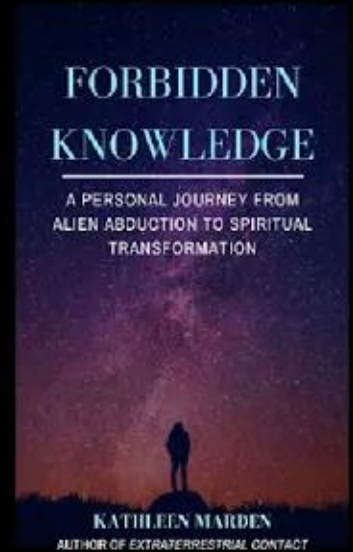


MON FEB 21 **LIVE**  
7:00 PM PT/10:00PM ET

**KATHLEEN MARDEN**  
"FORBIDDEN KNOWLEDGE"

**F2B**  
with Jimmy Church



1  
00:03:44,319 --> 00:04:23,910

you

2  
00:04:37,990 --> 00:04:35,030

[Music]

3  
00:04:40,870 --> 00:04:38,000

bespoke radio for the masses headline

4  
00:04:42,790 --> 00:04:40,880

edition july 8 1947

5  
00:04:45,270 --> 00:04:42,800

the army air forces has announced that a

6  
00:04:46,950 --> 00:04:45,280

flying disc has been found and is now in

7  
00:04:49,670 --> 00:04:46,960

the possession of the army

8  
00:04:51,590 --> 00:04:49,680

if the game is rigged change the game

9  
00:04:54,469 --> 00:04:51,600

game changer

10  
00:04:56,790 --> 00:04:54,479

i occasionally think how quickly

11  
00:04:58,150 --> 00:04:56,800

our difference differences worldwide

12  
00:05:00,870 --> 00:04:58,160

would vanish

13  
00:05:04,240 --> 00:05:00,880

if we were facing an alien threat from

14

00:05:09,830 --> 00:05:07,029

[Applause]

15

00:05:12,550 --> 00:05:09,840

this is fade to black with your host

16

00:05:15,749 --> 00:05:12,560

jimmy church on the game changer radio

17

00:05:19,350 --> 00:05:15,759

network and kgra the global radio

18

00:05:24,640 --> 00:05:21,510

i need your help to get to the year

19

00:05:30,469 --> 00:05:28,390

[Music]

20

00:05:33,440 --> 00:05:30,479

you are listening to fate to flag with

21

00:05:45,510 --> 00:05:33,450

jimmy church on the game changer network

22

00:05:49,590 --> 00:05:45,520

[Music]

23

00:05:53,430 --> 00:05:52,390

bespoke radio

24

00:05:55,029 --> 00:05:53,440

for

25

00:05:57,189 --> 00:05:55,039

the

26

00:06:00,909 --> 00:05:57,199

masses

27

00:06:04,790 --> 00:06:00,919

uh yeah today's monday february 21st

28

00:06:07,430 --> 00:06:04,800

2022 52 days into the new year only 314

29

00:06:13,430 --> 00:06:07,440

days left

30

00:06:15,830 --> 00:06:13,440

[Music]

31

00:06:19,590 --> 00:06:15,840

we are live from a bunker somewhere in

32

00:06:23,909 --> 00:06:20,550

but

33

00:06:26,150 --> 00:06:23,919

it's a total undisclosed location

34

00:06:28,309 --> 00:06:26,160

but it's beautiful

35

00:06:30,150 --> 00:06:28,319

it is

36

00:06:34,950 --> 00:06:30,160

how you doing

37

00:06:38,230 --> 00:06:34,960

everybody listening all around the world

38

00:06:40,230 --> 00:06:38,240

all across the united states

39

00:06:42,550 --> 00:06:40,240

hither and tither to and fro back and

40

00:06:44,230 --> 00:06:42,560

forth up and down east and west north

41

00:06:47,110 --> 00:06:44,240

and south

42

00:06:49,430 --> 00:06:47,120

far and near

43

00:06:51,430 --> 00:06:49,440

this is fate to block for kjcr the game

44

00:06:53,670 --> 00:06:51,440

changer and on next networks i am your

45

00:06:58,870 --> 00:06:53,680

host jimmy church

46

00:07:01,350 --> 00:06:58,880

what is cracking everybody how you doing

47

00:07:02,550 --> 00:07:01,360

how you doing

48

00:07:03,230 --> 00:07:02,560

all right

49

00:07:05,029 --> 00:07:03,240

you know what

50

00:07:09,110 --> 00:07:05,039

[Music]

51  
00:07:14,830 --> 00:07:12,629  
just came off a pretty crazy weekend and

52  
00:07:18,469 --> 00:07:14,840  
a little bit about that too as

53  
00:07:21,670 --> 00:07:20,629  
how do i put it

54  
00:07:50,390 --> 00:07:21,680  
i

55  
00:07:54,710 --> 00:07:50,400  
all under the umbrella of

56  
00:07:55,990 --> 00:07:54,720  
et contact in deep ancient far ancient

57  
00:07:58,469 --> 00:07:56,000  
history

58  
00:08:00,309 --> 00:07:58,479  
and what are the concepts behind this

59  
00:08:01,430 --> 00:08:00,319  
and uh

60  
00:08:03,589 --> 00:08:01,440  
it's going to be an interesting

61  
00:08:07,029 --> 00:08:03,599  
conversation tomorrow night

62  
00:08:07,909 --> 00:08:07,039  
freddy one of the most brightest uh

63  
00:08:10,550 --> 00:08:07,919

uh

64

00:08:12,469 --> 00:08:10,560

and educated researchers especially when

65

00:08:14,710 --> 00:08:12,479

we go into deep history

66

00:08:15,589 --> 00:08:14,720

uh with cultures all around the world

67

00:08:17,830 --> 00:08:15,599

not

68

00:08:19,430 --> 00:08:17,840

um and he's been able to dedicate his

69

00:08:21,670 --> 00:08:19,440

life into the deep dive

70

00:08:24,710 --> 00:08:21,680

uh culturally uh

71

00:08:28,309 --> 00:08:24,720

on every continent it's a it's amazing

72

00:08:30,390 --> 00:08:28,319

his his vast knowledge and i had a

73

00:08:32,230 --> 00:08:30,400

a great opportunity to hang out with

74

00:08:34,310 --> 00:08:32,240

freddie this weekend

75

00:08:36,630 --> 00:08:34,320

and i i just i

76

00:08:38,949 --> 00:08:36,640

i just had to get him on the show

77

00:08:41,029 --> 00:08:38,959

and that's it it was one of those things

78

00:08:42,550 --> 00:08:41,039

i wasn't gonna no we need to continue

79

00:08:44,630 --> 00:08:42,560

this conversation that we're having now

80

00:08:46,310 --> 00:08:44,640

i want to share this with everybody so

81

00:08:48,550 --> 00:08:46,320

we're gonna get right back to it

82

00:08:52,790 --> 00:08:48,560

tomorrow night with freddie silva

83

00:08:54,870 --> 00:08:52,800

and then wednesday night john greenwald

84

00:08:57,750 --> 00:08:54,880

is here now

85

00:09:01,030 --> 00:08:57,760

uh and uh you saw the title of that you

86

00:09:04,070 --> 00:09:01,040

know keeping it real john greenwald

87

00:09:05,750 --> 00:09:04,080

and last week with lou elizondo on the

88

00:09:09,590 --> 00:09:05,760

show the

89

00:09:11,110 --> 00:09:09,600

this nsa document uh was revealed on the

90

00:09:13,350 --> 00:09:11,120

show which i had not

91

00:09:16,230 --> 00:09:13,360

heard about at that time

92

00:09:18,070 --> 00:09:16,240

and uh i have since then

93

00:09:21,350 --> 00:09:18,080

i've got a copy of it oh i don't have it

94

00:09:22,710 --> 00:09:21,360

here i've read through it a few times

95

00:09:24,550 --> 00:09:22,720

and

96

00:09:26,150 --> 00:09:24,560

then

97

00:09:31,190 --> 00:09:26,160

this this

98

00:09:33,750 --> 00:09:31,200

pretty viral throughout the ufo

99

00:09:36,550 --> 00:09:33,760

community so much so

100

00:09:39,750 --> 00:09:36,560

that i got a couple of pretty incredible

101  
00:09:42,310 --> 00:09:39,760  
emails um from

102  
00:09:43,990 --> 00:09:42,320  
some lofty individuals out there

103  
00:09:46,870 --> 00:09:44,000  
bringing this up

104  
00:09:48,310 --> 00:09:46,880  
and i thought man really what is going

105  
00:09:49,430 --> 00:09:48,320  
on now

106  
00:09:50,870 --> 00:09:49,440  
um

107  
00:09:51,990 --> 00:09:50,880  
that's what we're going to discuss

108  
00:09:54,710 --> 00:09:52,000  
wednesday

109  
00:09:57,350 --> 00:09:54,720  
not only the content

110  
00:10:01,190 --> 00:09:57,360  
of this nsa report

111  
00:10:02,150 --> 00:10:01,200  
uh that is available at nsa.gov this

112  
00:10:03,670 --> 00:10:02,160  
isn't

113  
00:10:06,310 --> 00:10:03,680

some document that we have to wonder

114

00:10:09,990 --> 00:10:06,320

about the provenance on or or who what

115

00:10:12,550 --> 00:10:10,000

no this is an nsa document for sure

116

00:10:14,550 --> 00:10:12,560

what is it the meaning behind it and all

117

00:10:16,230 --> 00:10:14,560

of that and and why should the ufo

118

00:10:19,910 --> 00:10:16,240

community care

119

00:10:22,710 --> 00:10:19,920

and what's the uproar about um

120

00:10:24,550 --> 00:10:22,720

and i think the uproar is about there's

121

00:10:26,870 --> 00:10:24,560

there's two words

122

00:10:29,509 --> 00:10:26,880

that you can use

123

00:10:30,949 --> 00:10:29,519

you can use interpretation

124

00:10:33,269 --> 00:10:30,959

and you can use

125

00:10:35,030 --> 00:10:33,279

interpolation

126

00:10:37,430 --> 00:10:35,040

if you don't understand the differences

127

00:10:39,350 --> 00:10:37,440

between those words look it up and uh

128

00:10:40,550 --> 00:10:39,360

we'll discuss more of that

129

00:10:47,030 --> 00:10:40,560

on

130

00:10:48,310 --> 00:10:47,040

and and i got to tell you john reached

131

00:10:52,870 --> 00:10:48,320

out to me

132

00:10:56,150 --> 00:10:52,880

uh greenwald and said what's up man

133

00:10:59,110 --> 00:10:56,160

i said okay you ready i'm ready let's go

134

00:11:00,870 --> 00:10:59,120

love you man i said i love you back

135

00:11:04,230 --> 00:11:00,880

literally that was in the text too by

136

00:11:06,949 --> 00:11:04,240

the way um so yeah first opportunity out

137

00:11:09,910 --> 00:11:06,959

of the gate is wednesday night and john

138

00:11:13,509 --> 00:11:09,920

greenwald is back with us so what an

139

00:11:15,350 --> 00:11:13,519

amazing week here on fade to black now

140

00:11:17,269 --> 00:11:15,360

thursday's another fader night with open

141

00:11:18,550 --> 00:11:17,279

lines all night long

142

00:11:20,790 --> 00:11:18,560

and

143

00:11:23,269 --> 00:11:20,800

uh now okay i got to get to a couple of

144

00:11:24,949 --> 00:11:23,279

more points uh follow me on twitter at

145

00:11:26,870 --> 00:11:24,959

jchurchradio

146

00:11:29,509 --> 00:11:26,880

f2b is the sandbox hello to everybody

147

00:11:31,670 --> 00:11:29,519

out there listening and watching all

148

00:11:33,829 --> 00:11:31,680

around the world okay

149

00:11:37,750 --> 00:11:33,839

now back to

150

00:11:41,590 --> 00:11:37,760

what i started to say which is this

151  
00:11:43,750 --> 00:11:41,600  
kathleen martin and and the new book

152  
00:11:46,310 --> 00:11:43,760  
a couple of strange things

153  
00:11:47,750 --> 00:11:46,320  
uh happened with this book

154  
00:11:52,310 --> 00:11:47,760  
and

155  
00:11:55,990 --> 00:11:52,320  
today

156  
00:11:57,110 --> 00:11:56,000  
and i want to say really quick uh to

157  
00:12:04,550 --> 00:11:57,120  
renee

158  
00:12:06,310 --> 00:12:04,560  
i i was i was gone uh working i didn't

159  
00:12:07,430 --> 00:12:06,320  
tell anybody that i was leaving on this

160  
00:12:09,910 --> 00:12:07,440  
trip but

161  
00:12:11,750 --> 00:12:09,920  
uh you know i'm doing things all the

162  
00:12:15,190 --> 00:12:11,760  
time i don't have to share everything

163  
00:12:16,710 --> 00:12:15,200

that i'm doing with you do i

164

00:12:19,590 --> 00:12:16,720

right so anyway

165

00:12:22,550 --> 00:12:19,600

so i was i was uh and renee

166

00:12:24,629 --> 00:12:22,560

i mean renee is one of the hardest where

167

00:12:26,550 --> 00:12:24,639

she does not take her foot off the gas

168

00:12:27,829 --> 00:12:26,560

and we are blessed to have her as a

169

00:12:30,629 --> 00:12:27,839

producer here

170

00:12:33,190 --> 00:12:30,639

at fade to black and i thank

171

00:12:34,629 --> 00:12:33,200

thank the heavens above

172

00:12:36,310 --> 00:12:34,639

every day

173

00:12:37,910 --> 00:12:36,320

for renee

174

00:12:39,750 --> 00:12:37,920

but anyway she's working all weekend

175

00:12:43,110 --> 00:12:39,760

long and

176  
00:12:45,670 --> 00:12:43,120  
and all of these great topics that it

177  
00:12:48,069 --> 00:12:45,680  
took and and and i was so happy about

178  
00:12:50,710 --> 00:12:48,079  
all of that

179  
00:12:52,790 --> 00:12:50,720  
but kathleen martin comes along

180  
00:12:53,910 --> 00:12:52,800  
and sends me this book

181  
00:12:55,990 --> 00:12:53,920  
and

182  
00:13:03,670 --> 00:12:56,000  
i

183  
00:13:05,590 --> 00:13:03,680  
myself

184  
00:13:07,509 --> 00:13:05,600  
instead of you know just reading the

185  
00:13:10,069 --> 00:13:07,519  
book and and getting it done that i'm

186  
00:13:12,150 --> 00:13:10,079  
going back and i'm reading chapters over

187  
00:13:13,829 --> 00:13:12,160  
and i'm stopping i'm reading paragraphs

188  
00:13:16,150 --> 00:13:13,839

twice and three times and going back and

189

00:13:16,949 --> 00:13:16,160

what what what what what is going on

190

00:13:18,870 --> 00:13:16,959

here

191

00:13:20,389 --> 00:13:18,880

what what's happening and i got sucked

192

00:13:21,509 --> 00:13:20,399

up into it

193

00:13:24,790 --> 00:13:21,519

and

194

00:13:25,590 --> 00:13:24,800

it got to the point where um

195

00:13:34,870 --> 00:13:25,600

i

196

00:13:36,710 --> 00:13:34,880

seven

197

00:13:37,509 --> 00:13:36,720

i stopped reading the book

198

00:13:42,470 --> 00:13:37,519

at

199

00:13:45,990 --> 00:13:44,230

i'm not kidding

200

00:13:47,389 --> 00:13:46,000

this is

201  
00:13:50,470 --> 00:13:47,399  
an a

202  
00:13:52,470 --> 00:13:50,480  
astonishingly well written book but it's

203  
00:13:57,269 --> 00:13:52,480  
what is in the book

204  
00:14:03,829 --> 00:14:01,110  
and and this is what happened

205  
00:14:07,269 --> 00:14:03,839  
i went back and went

206  
00:14:09,430 --> 00:14:07,279  
i didn't do any of renee's

207  
00:14:13,110 --> 00:14:09,440  
news

208  
00:14:15,590 --> 00:14:13,120  
i didn't go back all day today

209  
00:14:16,870 --> 00:14:15,600  
i didn't go back

210  
00:14:19,189 --> 00:14:16,880  
and

211  
00:14:21,670 --> 00:14:19,199  
i forgot about

212  
00:14:23,590 --> 00:14:21,680  
fade to black

213  
00:14:27,509 --> 00:14:23,600

i forgot about it

214

00:14:28,389 --> 00:14:27,519

i it just all completely got away from

215

00:14:31,189 --> 00:14:28,399

me

216

00:14:33,350 --> 00:14:31,199

and uh so

217

00:14:35,509 --> 00:14:33,360

with that tomorrow i've got a lot of

218

00:14:38,069 --> 00:14:35,519

news to cover

219

00:14:39,670 --> 00:14:38,079

i uh it's just it's what happened today

220

00:14:42,389 --> 00:14:39,680

with kathleen and

221

00:14:45,750 --> 00:14:42,399

and this is uh back to the point with

222

00:14:47,509 --> 00:14:45,760

renee renee sends me this email today

223

00:14:51,509 --> 00:14:47,519

about kathleen

224

00:14:53,590 --> 00:14:51,519

and what renee wrote in the email got me

225

00:14:54,790 --> 00:14:53,600

more sidetracked

226

00:14:57,269 --> 00:14:54,800

off of

227

00:14:59,670 --> 00:14:57,279

what i was supposed to do today

228

00:15:03,030 --> 00:14:59,680

and and only renee knows what i'm

229

00:15:04,710 --> 00:15:03,040

talking about and so it's partially

230

00:15:07,269 --> 00:15:04,720

renee's fault

231

00:15:08,389 --> 00:15:07,279

so anyway that's that's how great this

232

00:15:11,910 --> 00:15:08,399

book is

233

00:15:13,509 --> 00:15:11,920

and uh and and and i truly mean it and

234

00:15:15,829 --> 00:15:13,519

and i went back and and spoke to

235

00:15:17,430 --> 00:15:15,839

kathleen about this i said

236

00:15:21,509 --> 00:15:17,440

wow

237

00:15:22,949 --> 00:15:21,519

you really put it all in this book okay

238

00:15:25,189 --> 00:15:22,959

so

239

00:15:27,509 --> 00:15:25,199

we'll talk to kathleen about that

240

00:15:30,150 --> 00:15:27,519

in in in just a bit she'll be with us at

241

00:15:32,550 --> 00:15:30,160

the bottom of the hour for now

242

00:15:35,189 --> 00:15:32,560

let's kind of steer back and getting

243

00:15:36,550 --> 00:15:35,199

this show back on track i'm very excited

244

00:15:39,590 --> 00:15:36,560

about this book

245

00:15:42,790 --> 00:15:39,600

uh it is released today

246

00:15:46,389 --> 00:15:42,800

on amazon kathleen is here with us in

247

00:15:49,430 --> 00:15:46,399

celebration uh for the premiere and the

248

00:15:51,269 --> 00:15:49,440

release of her new book okay all right

249

00:15:53,030 --> 00:15:51,279

let's get this show cracking happy

250

00:15:54,629 --> 00:15:53,040

birthday to today

251  
00:15:56,310 --> 00:15:54,639  
kumail

252  
00:15:57,829 --> 00:15:56,320  
nanjiani

253  
00:16:01,110 --> 00:15:57,839  
today

254  
00:16:02,550 --> 00:16:01,120  
is 43. we know him from silicon valley

255  
00:16:04,790 --> 00:16:02,560  
very funny guy

256  
00:16:07,189 --> 00:16:04,800  
justin roiland

257  
00:16:10,470 --> 00:16:07,199  
today who's justin royland jimmy i'm

258  
00:16:14,150 --> 00:16:10,480  
wait who is justin roiland well first

259  
00:16:16,550 --> 00:16:14,160  
off he's 41 years old justin roiland

260  
00:16:19,030 --> 00:16:16,560  
is the creator of rick and morty

261  
00:16:21,269 --> 00:16:19,040  
that's right

262  
00:16:22,629 --> 00:16:21,279  
he's the voices of

263  
00:16:25,350 --> 00:16:22,639

rick

264

00:16:27,509 --> 00:16:25,360

and morty by the way and how they get

265

00:16:29,030 --> 00:16:27,519

those conversations going back and forth

266

00:16:30,870 --> 00:16:29,040

how do they do that

267

00:16:33,110 --> 00:16:30,880

go watch a couple of documentaries with

268

00:16:35,350 --> 00:16:33,120

justin in interviews it's incredible

269

00:16:42,870 --> 00:16:35,360

justin roiland creator rick and morty

270

00:16:47,910 --> 00:16:45,829

our dead guy's birthday today

271

00:16:51,430 --> 00:16:47,920

alan rickman

272

00:16:53,430 --> 00:16:51,440

1946 to 2016.

273

00:16:55,670 --> 00:16:53,440

yeah had to take a moment

274

00:16:59,110 --> 00:16:55,680

allen's first film

275

00:17:00,629 --> 00:16:59,120

alan's not only first film first film

276

00:17:03,749 --> 00:17:00,639

role

277

00:17:05,669 --> 00:17:03,759

was hans gruber in die hard

278

00:17:07,270 --> 00:17:05,679

came out of the gate

279

00:17:09,510 --> 00:17:07,280

with that

280

00:17:12,710 --> 00:17:09,520

next he was the sheriff of nottingham

281

00:17:14,710 --> 00:17:12,720

and robin hood prince of thieves

282

00:17:17,270 --> 00:17:14,720

and everything after

283

00:17:19,669 --> 00:17:17,280

cemented him as one of the great actors

284

00:17:24,470 --> 00:17:19,679

of a generation

285

00:17:27,829 --> 00:17:24,480

alexander dane in galaxy quest

286

00:17:32,150 --> 00:17:27,839

metatron in dogma

287

00:17:34,870 --> 00:17:32,160

severus snape in the harry potter series

288

00:17:37,430 --> 00:17:34,880

marvin the paranoid android in the

289

00:17:40,630 --> 00:17:37,440

hitchhiker's guide to the galaxy

290

00:17:43,590 --> 00:17:40,640

and judge turpin in sweeney todd the

291

00:17:45,029 --> 00:17:43,600

demon barber of fleet street

292

00:17:47,430 --> 00:17:45,039

incredible

293

00:17:50,470 --> 00:17:47,440

in august 2015 he suffered a minor

294

00:17:52,230 --> 00:17:50,480

stroke which led to the diagnosis of

295

00:17:55,669 --> 00:17:52,240

pancreatic cancer

296

00:17:57,750 --> 00:17:55,679

he died just six months later in london

297

00:18:00,470 --> 00:17:57,760

on january 14

298

00:18:02,390 --> 00:18:00,480

2016.

299

00:18:06,390 --> 00:18:02,400

happy birthday allen

300

00:18:08,470 --> 00:18:06,400

on this day in history 1965

301  
00:18:10,230 --> 00:18:08,480  
in new york city malcolm x is

302  
00:18:12,150 --> 00:18:10,240  
assassinated while addressing his

303  
00:18:16,150 --> 00:18:12,160  
organization of afro

304  
00:18:18,549 --> 00:18:16,160  
american unity at the audubon ballroom

305  
00:18:21,669 --> 00:18:18,559  
he was just 39 years old

306  
00:18:23,909 --> 00:18:21,679  
here's your fader fact

307  
00:18:26,150 --> 00:18:23,919  
the village okay okay

308  
00:18:27,669 --> 00:18:26,160  
louisiana in the house

309  
00:18:30,070 --> 00:18:27,679  
the village

310  
00:18:31,990 --> 00:18:30,080  
of waterproof

311  
00:18:34,150 --> 00:18:32,000  
louisiana

312  
00:18:35,470 --> 00:18:34,160  
sits two and a half miles from its

313  
00:18:38,150 --> 00:18:35,480

original

314

00:18:40,150 --> 00:18:38,160  
1830s location

315

00:18:42,470 --> 00:18:40,160  
having been moved

316

00:18:45,190 --> 00:18:42,480  
three times

317

00:18:47,750 --> 00:18:45,200  
due to flood waters

318

00:18:49,909 --> 00:18:47,760  
and that

319

00:18:52,470 --> 00:18:49,919  
that is your fader fact

320

00:18:54,870 --> 00:18:52,480  
tonight very special guest

321

00:18:56,310 --> 00:18:54,880  
kathleen martin joins us she's here to

322

00:18:58,310 --> 00:18:56,320  
announce the release of her new book it

323

00:18:59,230 --> 00:18:58,320  
is called forbidden knowledge the links

324

00:19:01,590 --> 00:18:59,240  
for it

325

00:19:03,909 --> 00:19:01,600  
kathleenmartin.com it is available right

326

00:19:06,549 --> 00:19:03,919

now on amazon

327

00:19:08,390 --> 00:19:06,559

this is a must read for the entire ufo

328

00:19:12,950 --> 00:19:08,400

community and the rest of the world

329

00:19:15,990 --> 00:19:12,960

tomorrow night freddie silva is back

330

00:19:18,710 --> 00:19:16,000

freddie silva is back with so freddie uh

331

00:19:20,390 --> 00:19:18,720

i'm with him uh uh over the weekend

332

00:19:23,029 --> 00:19:20,400

freddy

333

00:19:24,950 --> 00:19:23,039

gets out of uh a car he's been picked up

334

00:19:26,230 --> 00:19:24,960

he's been dropped off we're at the the

335

00:19:29,029 --> 00:19:26,240

set

336

00:19:30,470 --> 00:19:29,039

uh the film the film shoot

337

00:19:31,669 --> 00:19:30,480

gets out of the car looks over jimmy

338

00:19:33,350 --> 00:19:31,679

church i said hey what's going on

339

00:19:34,870 --> 00:19:33,360

where's my strat

340

00:19:36,630 --> 00:19:34,880

i said freddie it's good to see you too

341

00:19:39,270 --> 00:19:36,640

yeah i know but before we start talking

342

00:19:41,909 --> 00:19:39,280

man you never mailed me

343

00:19:45,590 --> 00:19:41,919

my guitar you were gonna send

344

00:19:47,590 --> 00:19:45,600

said freddy freddy freddy

345

00:19:49,430 --> 00:19:47,600

it was just amazing hanging out with him

346

00:19:51,270 --> 00:19:49,440

this weekend and we're gonna continue

347

00:19:53,990 --> 00:19:51,280

our conversation tomorrow night right

348

00:19:56,710 --> 00:19:54,000

here on the show then wednesday night

349

00:19:59,110 --> 00:19:56,720

john greenwald is here

350

00:20:01,230 --> 00:19:59,120

i'm going to be talking about that nsa

351

00:20:04,950 --> 00:20:01,240

report that is available at

352

00:20:09,270 --> 00:20:04,960

nsa.gov thursday is another fader night

353

00:20:10,789 --> 00:20:09,280

with open lines all night long all right

354

00:20:16,230 --> 00:20:10,799

all right now i'm going to hit this

355

00:20:22,310 --> 00:20:18,149

well because i need it

356

00:20:23,990 --> 00:20:22,320

i had an amazing weekend and uh

357

00:20:27,350 --> 00:20:24,000

i literally

358

00:20:30,789 --> 00:20:27,360

flew out friday night

359

00:20:33,029 --> 00:20:30,799

and flew back early yesterday morning

360

00:20:35,270 --> 00:20:33,039

i'm on a plane at 6 00 a.m 7 a.m

361

00:20:37,350 --> 00:20:35,280

something like that and uh trying to get

362

00:20:40,310 --> 00:20:37,360

back uh to la

363

00:20:41,990 --> 00:20:40,320

um at a reasonable time which it was you

364

00:20:42,950 --> 00:20:42,000

know two in the afternoon which was

365

00:20:45,110 --> 00:20:42,960

pretty good

366

00:20:47,669 --> 00:20:45,120

uh because i had work to do so that's

367

00:20:49,110 --> 00:20:47,679

that's what i did and so i wrapped i

368

00:20:52,390 --> 00:20:49,120

didn't tell anybody

369

00:20:55,430 --> 00:20:52,400

this is what i did i wrapped on the show

370

00:21:00,630 --> 00:20:57,430

three hours sleep

371

00:21:03,110 --> 00:21:00,640

that's it boom out of here

372

00:21:04,310 --> 00:21:03,120

uh turned around i

373

00:21:05,669 --> 00:21:04,320

literally

374

00:21:07,590 --> 00:21:05,679

shot all day

375

00:21:10,070 --> 00:21:07,600

on saturday

376

00:21:13,990 --> 00:21:10,080

and uh turn around got on a plane and

377

00:21:15,990 --> 00:21:14,000

right back here and i have not stopped

378

00:21:17,990 --> 00:21:16,000

and there's only one way that that

379

00:21:25,870 --> 00:21:18,000

happened

380

00:21:30,710 --> 00:21:28,830

rivermoonwellness.com all right

381

00:21:37,510 --> 00:21:30,720

so

382

00:21:39,590 --> 00:21:37,520

right roderick martin

383

00:21:42,830 --> 00:21:39,600

you know billy carson

384

00:21:47,270 --> 00:21:42,840

and uh elizabeth hoekstra

385

00:21:48,230 --> 00:21:47,280

um and nikki speaks it was uh melissa

386

00:21:51,510 --> 00:21:48,240

tittle

387

00:21:53,350 --> 00:21:51,520

and her friend who i met who is a

388

00:21:55,669 --> 00:21:53,360

freaking

389

00:21:57,350 --> 00:21:55,679

air national guard pilot that's a whole

390

00:21:59,909 --> 00:21:57,360

other story i can't discuss that on the

391

00:22:02,710 --> 00:21:59,919

air but that that was pretty crazy um

392

00:22:04,789 --> 00:22:02,720

just um uh just an amazing weekend

393

00:22:07,990 --> 00:22:04,799

sonia's husband sean

394

00:22:10,070 --> 00:22:08,000

and uh the power uh that was a lot of a

395

00:22:11,909 --> 00:22:10,080

lot of strong knowledge all at the same

396

00:22:13,830 --> 00:22:11,919

place at the same time so after going

397

00:22:17,669 --> 00:22:13,840

through a weekend like that

398

00:22:20,310 --> 00:22:17,679

um i jump on the plane i fly back to la

399

00:22:21,510 --> 00:22:20,320

and this is what happens

400

00:22:24,549 --> 00:22:21,520

you know

401  
00:22:28,630 --> 00:22:24,559  
um i had said

402  
00:22:30,310 --> 00:22:28,640  
this was yesterday today's monday folks

403  
00:22:33,510 --> 00:22:30,320  
so

404  
00:22:37,590 --> 00:22:33,520  
a couple of weeks ago

405  
00:22:39,590 --> 00:22:37,600  
i had talked about on this program

406  
00:22:42,070 --> 00:22:39,600  
what do what it would be like one day if

407  
00:22:44,470 --> 00:22:42,080  
something just appeared in the skies

408  
00:22:47,190 --> 00:22:44,480  
above los angeles

409  
00:22:50,310 --> 00:22:47,200  
you know just some crazy thing you know

410  
00:22:52,870 --> 00:22:50,320  
and how i and the and the rest of the

411  
00:22:54,549 --> 00:22:52,880  
world would react

412  
00:22:56,390 --> 00:22:54,559  
right

413  
00:22:58,549 --> 00:22:56,400

well yesterday

414

00:23:01,590 --> 00:22:58,559

after um

415

00:23:05,029 --> 00:23:01,600

i arrived back i leave lax

416

00:23:10,789 --> 00:23:05,039

get off the plane leave lax i'm in the g

417

00:23:13,350 --> 00:23:10,799

and i'm driving up the 405 freeway

418

00:23:17,590 --> 00:23:15,590

in that section of the freeway between

419

00:23:19,750 --> 00:23:17,600

like the 105

420

00:23:21,270 --> 00:23:19,760

you know i just passed the 105 freeway i

421

00:23:23,590 --> 00:23:21,280

should say and you know you're like in

422

00:23:26,149 --> 00:23:23,600

between culver city and santa monica and

423

00:23:27,990 --> 00:23:26,159

lax is on your left and and the pacific

424

00:23:30,710 --> 00:23:28,000

ocean is out to your left and in front

425

00:23:31,909 --> 00:23:30,720

of you is the mountains and the 405 is

426

00:23:33,270 --> 00:23:31,919

going to head up over the mountains

427

00:23:34,549 --> 00:23:33,280

right okay so that's where i'm at i'm

428

00:23:36,630 --> 00:23:34,559

heading north

429

00:23:39,110 --> 00:23:36,640

and uh

430

00:23:40,710 --> 00:23:39,120

something catches my eye like off here

431

00:23:41,669 --> 00:23:40,720

i'm driving this way and something just

432

00:23:45,590 --> 00:23:41,679

like

433

00:23:47,430 --> 00:23:45,600

there's mountains over here and things

434

00:23:50,070 --> 00:23:47,440

but it's off in the distance but i can

435

00:23:52,630 --> 00:23:50,080

see it it's to my left

436

00:23:55,430 --> 00:23:52,640

something you know in this guy and it's

437

00:23:57,830 --> 00:23:55,440

in the clouds above the mountains you

438

00:24:00,230 --> 00:23:57,840

know right there behind santa monica now

439

00:24:01,750 --> 00:24:00,240

remember i'm driving in traffic in los

440

00:24:04,470 --> 00:24:01,760

angeles i got to keep my eyes on the

441

00:24:06,230 --> 00:24:04,480

road right i got to drive but something

442

00:24:07,190 --> 00:24:06,240

was so big that it caught me and i

443

00:24:10,630 --> 00:24:07,200

looked

444

00:24:12,950 --> 00:24:10,640

and and i see it i was like what

445

00:24:14,950 --> 00:24:12,960

and uh

446

00:24:17,350 --> 00:24:14,960

i gotta keep you know but something has

447

00:24:19,269 --> 00:24:17,360

caught my attention and then

448

00:24:21,110 --> 00:24:19,279

trees and buildings are coming by and

449

00:24:22,789 --> 00:24:21,120

they kind of block my view for a second

450

00:24:25,750 --> 00:24:22,799

again i'm driving

451  
00:24:27,909 --> 00:24:25,760  
but i did notice that the clouds as i'm

452  
00:24:30,710 --> 00:24:27,919  
trying to you know take another quick

453  
00:24:32,789 --> 00:24:30,720  
glance back the clouds are white

454  
00:24:34,870 --> 00:24:32,799  
in the area where this thing was and

455  
00:24:37,830 --> 00:24:34,880  
from that distance whatever it was was

456  
00:24:41,830 --> 00:24:37,840  
big but i couldn't see you know and then

457  
00:24:48,390 --> 00:24:44,310  
was this something

458  
00:24:50,789 --> 00:24:48,400  
finally appearing in the skies

459  
00:24:52,870 --> 00:24:50,799  
is this the big one right

460  
00:24:55,909 --> 00:24:52,880  
like for real and i had like this

461  
00:24:57,750 --> 00:24:55,919  
adrenaline rush because i'm telling you

462  
00:25:00,310 --> 00:24:57,760  
i saw something

463  
00:25:02,070 --> 00:25:00,320

and it was real and it was going through

464

00:25:04,310 --> 00:25:02,080

the clouds and it was so big that the

465

00:25:06,149 --> 00:25:04,320

clouds were like wrapping around it it's

466

00:25:08,230 --> 00:25:06,159

like right out of a rival or

467

00:25:10,390 --> 00:25:08,240

independence day or something

468

00:25:12,549 --> 00:25:10,400

and uh

469

00:25:14,310 --> 00:25:12,559

i'm tripping

470

00:25:16,390 --> 00:25:14,320

and so i look back again the first

471

00:25:18,149 --> 00:25:16,400

chance that i got because i'm driving

472

00:25:20,070 --> 00:25:18,159

and there it was

473

00:25:22,230 --> 00:25:20,080

and this time i'm a little bit closer

474

00:25:25,990 --> 00:25:22,240

because i've driven a couple of miles up

475

00:25:29,029 --> 00:25:26,000

the freeway i'm driving north and yes

476  
00:25:30,870 --> 00:25:29,039  
there is something big moving in and out

477  
00:25:33,909 --> 00:25:30,880  
of the clouds

478  
00:25:35,669 --> 00:25:33,919  
so i decide to do a live stream on

479  
00:25:39,350 --> 00:25:35,679  
facebook

480  
00:25:44,230 --> 00:25:41,750  
never try this yourself but remember i

481  
00:25:47,269 --> 00:25:44,240  
am a professional so

482  
00:25:49,190 --> 00:25:47,279  
i just start i just start streaming i'm

483  
00:25:52,310 --> 00:25:49,200  
like you know and i'm driving you know

484  
00:25:55,269 --> 00:25:52,320  
and i fire up the live stream and i'm

485  
00:25:56,789 --> 00:25:55,279  
trying to stay in my lane i fire up the

486  
00:25:58,470 --> 00:25:56,799  
thing and

487  
00:25:59,830 --> 00:25:58,480  
you know boom and i just start live

488  
00:26:03,029 --> 00:25:59,840

streaming right out the window man i'm

489

00:26:07,830 --> 00:26:03,039

just like you know roll down the window

490

00:26:13,029 --> 00:26:09,990

i'm streaming from the driver's

491

00:26:14,549 --> 00:26:13,039

seat at speed on the 405.

492

00:26:18,950 --> 00:26:14,559

and

493

00:26:20,789 --> 00:26:18,960

just i'm just

494

00:26:22,549 --> 00:26:20,799

live streaming i'm not looking at the

495

00:26:25,430 --> 00:26:22,559

live stream to see what's being recorded

496

00:26:27,350 --> 00:26:25,440

i'm not interested at any of that i just

497

00:26:29,750 --> 00:26:27,360

know the general direction where it is

498

00:26:31,750 --> 00:26:29,760

and i've got this live streaming

499

00:26:33,110 --> 00:26:31,760

happening out the window

500

00:26:39,510 --> 00:26:33,120

and

501  
00:26:40,470 --> 00:26:39,520  
is for sure

502  
00:26:47,110 --> 00:26:40,480  
as

503  
00:26:50,470 --> 00:26:47,120  
it is for me it just didn't have that

504  
00:26:52,630 --> 00:26:50,480  
classic like goodyear blimp shape to it

505  
00:26:54,310 --> 00:26:52,640  
where the gondola is in the middle and

506  
00:26:56,390 --> 00:26:54,320  
you know the goodyear blimp didn't have

507  
00:26:58,789 --> 00:26:56,400  
that there was a couple of humps on the

508  
00:27:00,549 --> 00:26:58,799  
front of it and the back wings to me

509  
00:27:03,029 --> 00:27:00,559  
looked bigger and my first thought that

510  
00:27:04,870 --> 00:27:03,039  
it was a new ridgid airship you know the

511  
00:27:07,510 --> 00:27:04,880  
the new one that was in the news a few

512  
00:27:09,830 --> 00:27:07,520  
years back for commercial passenger use

513  
00:27:12,149 --> 00:27:09,840

and maybe it was out flight testing over

514

00:27:13,029 --> 00:27:12,159

la you know and okay cool that's pretty

515

00:27:16,310 --> 00:27:13,039

cool

516

00:27:18,710 --> 00:27:16,320

i i know now it's not an alien invasion

517

00:27:20,789 --> 00:27:18,720

now i was over that excitement pretty

518

00:27:23,110 --> 00:27:20,799

quickly but i gotta say this was

519

00:27:25,269 --> 00:27:23,120

something i've never seen before

520

00:27:28,389 --> 00:27:25,279

now uh when i finally got home i checked

521

00:27:29,990 --> 00:27:28,399

out the 20 or so pics that i tried to

522

00:27:31,510 --> 00:27:30,000

take while driving and i did that i

523

00:27:33,510 --> 00:27:31,520

entered the live stream and i was

524

00:27:35,190 --> 00:27:33,520

literally just out the window hold on

525

00:27:37,350 --> 00:27:35,200

i'm driving i'm just like click click

526

00:27:40,070 --> 00:27:37,360

click click click click click click and

527

00:27:41,669 --> 00:27:40,080

as many pictures as i could and

528

00:27:43,990 --> 00:27:41,679

and uh

529

00:27:46,830 --> 00:27:44,000

i went back and looked and then i saw

530

00:27:48,549 --> 00:27:46,840

what was posted on facebook

531

00:27:50,789 --> 00:27:48,559

and uh

532

00:27:51,909 --> 00:27:50,799

it was the goodyear blimp over the golf

533

00:27:54,950 --> 00:27:51,919

tournament

534

00:27:58,070 --> 00:27:54,960

in in santa monica so okay

535

00:28:00,470 --> 00:27:58,080

now all of this led me into checking out

536

00:28:03,269 --> 00:28:00,480

the new goodyear blimp because

537

00:28:06,070 --> 00:28:03,279

you know sure what i saw was probably

538

00:28:08,149 --> 00:28:06,080

the blimp and no problem there but but

539

00:28:10,470 --> 00:28:08,159

from what i saw with my own eyes and

540

00:28:12,950 --> 00:28:10,480

what i caught in the images in the video

541

00:28:16,630 --> 00:28:12,960

clearly shows a hump

542

00:28:20,149 --> 00:28:16,640

on the top on the front and

543

00:28:22,630 --> 00:28:20,159

and the shape was long it was long it

544

00:28:25,590 --> 00:28:22,640

wasn't like the goodyear blimp shape it

545

00:28:27,430 --> 00:28:25,600

was long with this you know so

546

00:28:28,789 --> 00:28:27,440

everything i found online doesn't show

547

00:28:30,389 --> 00:28:28,799

this hump

548

00:28:33,029 --> 00:28:30,399

now i'm not saying that this is some

549

00:28:37,029 --> 00:28:33,039

great conspiracy far from it i'm just

550

00:28:38,470 --> 00:28:37,039

saying that what i saw was not in any

551  
00:28:42,070 --> 00:28:38,480  
images

552  
00:28:45,750 --> 00:28:42,080  
for the new blimp that i found online

553  
00:28:47,990 --> 00:28:45,760  
my eyes saw a hump or two

554  
00:28:50,070 --> 00:28:48,000  
so i grabbed a couple of the clearer

555  
00:28:53,350 --> 00:28:50,080  
images that i had not looked at it in

556  
00:28:55,510 --> 00:28:53,360  
some software blew it up

557  
00:28:56,870 --> 00:28:55,520  
and there it was

558  
00:28:59,669 --> 00:28:56,880  
the hump

559  
00:29:03,430 --> 00:28:59,679  
that i saw with my eyes

560  
00:29:05,269 --> 00:29:03,440  
was just a reflection from the sun

561  
00:29:07,350 --> 00:29:05,279  
from a distance

562  
00:29:10,230 --> 00:29:07,360  
with the naked eye

563  
00:29:12,630 --> 00:29:10,240

i saw something completely different

564

00:29:14,710 --> 00:29:12,640

that's right to anyone who was watching

565

00:29:16,549 --> 00:29:14,720

the live stream or the video that is

566

00:29:19,350 --> 00:29:16,559

still online

567

00:29:21,269 --> 00:29:19,360

would have seen the same thing

568

00:29:23,269 --> 00:29:21,279

that's right and and i saw the comments

569

00:29:25,909 --> 00:29:23,279

from everybody now the the goodyear

570

00:29:27,990 --> 00:29:25,919

blimp picture is posted later but

571

00:29:29,669 --> 00:29:28,000

every i saw the comments no that's

572

00:29:31,669 --> 00:29:29,679

that's that's something different you

573

00:29:33,750 --> 00:29:31,679

got something because

574

00:29:35,830 --> 00:29:33,760

of the way that the sun and the shot and

575

00:29:37,750 --> 00:29:35,840

the distance and the way the cloud went

576

00:29:39,669 --> 00:29:37,760

everything else it just didn't have that

577

00:29:42,149 --> 00:29:39,679

goodyear blimp shape it was long with a

578

00:29:46,710 --> 00:29:42,159

couple of humps on the top it was it was

579

00:29:49,350 --> 00:29:46,720

bizarre it was truly bizarre

580

00:29:51,110 --> 00:29:49,360

but it's all good honestly

581

00:29:54,310 --> 00:29:51,120

i know

582

00:29:55,190 --> 00:29:54,320

what the adrenaline rush is going to be

583

00:29:57,830 --> 00:29:55,200

like

584

00:30:00,549 --> 00:29:57,840

when the real thing happens i'm telling

585

00:30:02,070 --> 00:30:00,559

you right now

586

00:30:04,950 --> 00:30:02,080

i thought about

587

00:30:07,110 --> 00:30:04,960

that

588

00:30:09,350 --> 00:30:07,120

you know you know what what would it be

589

00:30:13,029 --> 00:30:09,360

like when you look up and and see the

590

00:30:15,430 --> 00:30:13,039

giant ship above los angeles

591

00:30:20,470 --> 00:30:18,389

now i've had a practice run

592

00:30:22,630 --> 00:30:20,480

i'm being serious

593

00:30:24,870 --> 00:30:22,640

i now know

594

00:30:27,510 --> 00:30:24,880

what it's going to be like and how i'm

595

00:30:30,389 --> 00:30:27,520

going to react and i'm telling you it

596

00:30:33,830 --> 00:30:30,399

went from head to toe that

597

00:30:40,230 --> 00:30:37,830

it was freaking cool seriously

598

00:30:42,310 --> 00:30:40,240

i'm your host jimmy church this is fade

599

00:30:44,870 --> 00:30:42,320

to black tonight

600

00:30:46,630 --> 00:30:44,880

kathleen martin joins us we're going to

601  
00:30:48,710 --> 00:30:46,640  
be talking about her new book it is

602  
00:30:49,510 --> 00:30:48,720  
releasing tonight you can get your copy

603  
00:30:52,870 --> 00:30:49,520  
now

604  
00:30:54,950 --> 00:30:52,880  
amazon you can also go to

605  
00:30:57,269 --> 00:30:54,960  
kathleenmartin.com

606  
00:30:58,870 --> 00:30:57,279  
and uh the links for her website are up

607  
00:31:01,029 --> 00:30:58,880  
in social media they're in the video

608  
00:31:03,990 --> 00:31:01,039  
description box below and they're over

609  
00:31:06,230 --> 00:31:04,000  
on our website tomorrow night freddie

610  
00:31:09,509 --> 00:31:06,240  
silva is back with us

611  
00:31:11,269 --> 00:31:09,519  
wednesday night john greenwald is here

612  
00:31:14,389 --> 00:31:11,279  
at nsa doc

613  
00:31:16,710 --> 00:31:14,399

we got john on the show keeping it real

614

00:31:18,870 --> 00:31:16,720

thursday night is another fader night

615

00:31:20,230 --> 00:31:18,880

with open lines all night long i'm your

616

00:31:22,149 --> 00:31:20,240

host jimmy church i'll be right back

617

00:31:30,370 --> 00:31:22,159

after this short break with tonight's

618

00:31:41,269 --> 00:31:39,110

[Music]

619

00:31:43,430 --> 00:31:41,279

this is nicole church daughter of you

620

00:31:44,430 --> 00:31:43,440

know who and you're listening to fade to

621

00:31:46,070 --> 00:31:44,440

black on

622

00:31:48,950 --> 00:31:46,080

jimmychurchradio.com and the game

623

00:31:52,630 --> 00:31:51,110

you're listening to jimmy church and

624

00:31:59,110 --> 00:31:52,640

fade to black

625

00:32:05,509 --> 00:32:01,430

you're listening to jimmy church fade to

626

00:32:13,029 --> 00:32:07,750

fate to black will now pause for alien

627

00:32:17,190 --> 00:32:15,269

introducing the game changer blend from

628

00:32:19,750 --> 00:32:17,200

river moon coffee that delivers a

629

00:32:22,789 --> 00:32:19,760

customized blend made specifically for

630

00:32:25,750 --> 00:32:22,799

the fader knots if the game is rigged

631

00:32:28,630 --> 00:32:25,760

change the game it's a boulder cup with

632

00:32:30,789 --> 00:32:28,640

some bite game changer is the coffee of

633

00:32:33,190 --> 00:32:30,799

choice for those that prefer an organic

634

00:32:36,789 --> 00:32:33,200

dark roast that is slightly lighter and

635

00:32:39,029 --> 00:32:36,799

milder but it's still dark with wild

636

00:32:41,669 --> 00:32:39,039

notes of pecans and chocolate with a

637

00:32:43,990 --> 00:32:41,679

rich balanced full-bodied cup that is

638

00:32:46,630 --> 00:32:44,000

roasted to perfection for a great coffee

639

00:32:49,909 --> 00:32:46,640

to start your day as an after dinner

640

00:32:52,789 --> 00:32:49,919

coffee or anywhere in between artisan

641

00:32:55,350 --> 00:32:52,799

small batch roasted to perfection usda

642

00:32:57,669 --> 00:32:55,360

certified organic all river moon coffee

643

00:33:00,549 --> 00:32:57,679

is freshly roasted and packaged in the

644

00:33:02,710 --> 00:33:00,559

usa just go to [rivermooncoffee.com](http://rivermooncoffee.com) or

645

00:33:06,549 --> 00:33:02,720

click on the banners over on our site

646

00:33:08,710 --> 00:33:06,559

and use the promo code f2b blend for 15

647

00:33:11,830 --> 00:33:08,720

off of your order today river moon

648

00:33:17,269 --> 00:33:14,549

this is the only way forward

649

00:33:19,669 --> 00:33:17,279

this is made to black

650

00:33:21,430 --> 00:33:19,679

make contact

651

00:33:24,230 --> 00:33:21,440

this is jimmy church of fade to black

652

00:33:26,630 --> 00:33:24,240

and you can get our podcast for just two

653

00:33:28,950 --> 00:33:26,640

dollars per month all you have to do is

654

00:33:31,750 --> 00:33:28,960

click on the podcast banner over at

655

00:33:34,389 --> 00:33:31,760

jimmychurchradio.com

656

00:33:37,029 --> 00:33:34,399

hi folks it's trembling times and fear

657

00:33:38,789 --> 00:33:37,039

is pushing emotions which in turn pushes

658

00:33:40,950 --> 00:33:38,799

health the wrong direction do you ever

659

00:33:43,350 --> 00:33:40,960

get an egg because life is uneasy try

660

00:33:45,269 --> 00:33:43,360

life change tea get the tea.com life

661

00:33:47,350 --> 00:33:45,279

change tea works on your digestive tract

662

00:33:49,909 --> 00:33:47,360

helping to move food through quicker and

663

00:33:51,669 --> 00:33:49,919

comfortably so your health is spot on

664

00:33:53,750 --> 00:33:51,679

life change team may not help with world

665

00:33:56,310 --> 00:33:53,760

issues but it will help with your

666

00:33:58,789 --> 00:33:56,320

digestive issues a glass a day helps

667

00:34:01,430 --> 00:33:58,799

keep the intruders away so

668

00:34:04,789 --> 00:34:01,440

change your life today log on to get the

669

00:34:07,269 --> 00:34:04,799

tea.com that's get the tea.com if your

670

00:34:09,990 --> 00:34:07,279

health game is off get on by ordering

671

00:34:11,829 --> 00:34:10,000

life change tea get the tea.com and

672

00:34:14,310 --> 00:34:11,839

while you're on our site look around at

673

00:34:16,149 --> 00:34:14,320

the great non-gmo organic supplements

674

00:34:18,950 --> 00:34:16,159

and if you're a sales shopper go to our

675

00:34:20,710 --> 00:34:18,960

specials page and see what's for you

676

00:34:22,230 --> 00:34:20,720

i've been drinking the tea for 12 years

677

00:34:25,430 --> 00:34:22,240

and i'm sure glad for its health

678

00:34:26,790 --> 00:34:25,440

benefits again that's get the tea.com

679

00:34:28,069 --> 00:34:26,800

get the tea

680

00:34:31,190 --> 00:34:28,079

dot com

681

00:34:32,430 --> 00:34:31,200

the tea that makes you go

682

00:34:36,069 --> 00:34:32,440

the new

683

00:34:38,230 --> 00:34:36,079

kunxdb the next network bringing you the

684

00:34:41,030 --> 00:34:38,240

best in paranormal programming in

685

00:34:43,669 --> 00:34:41,040

premium high definition streaming audio

686

00:34:45,349 --> 00:34:43,679

and video log on to the network at

687

00:34:47,349 --> 00:34:45,359

nextnetwork.com

688

00:34:50,069 --> 00:34:47,359

and check out the growing lineup of

689

00:34:52,950 --> 00:34:50,079

programs including jimmy church whitley

690

00:34:55,589 --> 00:34:52,960

strieber micah hanks and many more sign

691

00:34:58,230 --> 00:34:55,599

up for the free onex newsletter follow

692

00:35:00,870 --> 00:34:58,240

the unex blog or pick up the latest

693

00:35:02,710 --> 00:35:00,880

edition of the unex magazine

694

00:35:05,150 --> 00:35:02,720

be sure to follow us on facebook and

695

00:35:07,829 --> 00:35:05,160

twitter so check us out at

696

00:35:10,390 --> 00:35:07,839

nxnetwork.com tap the show page and the

697

00:35:13,109 --> 00:35:10,400

calendar so you never miss your favorite

698

00:35:16,710 --> 00:35:13,119

live shows and podcasts we are your

699

00:35:20,870 --> 00:35:16,720

portal for all things paranormal the x

700

00:35:20,880 --> 00:35:25,910

nine out of ten geneticists agree

701  
00:35:32,310 --> 00:35:28,310  
fade to black

702  
00:35:36,470 --> 00:35:32,320  
is not your father's radio show

703  
00:35:38,550 --> 00:35:36,480  
on the game changer radio network

704  
00:35:46,710 --> 00:35:38,560  
hi this is rob reiner from anvil and

705  
00:35:46,720 --> 00:36:02,640  
radio

706  
00:36:07,109 --> 00:36:05,190  
[Music]

707  
00:36:09,030 --> 00:36:07,119  
all right welcome back fade to black i

708  
00:36:11,829 --> 00:36:09,040  
am your host jimmy church

709  
00:36:14,390 --> 00:36:11,839  
tonight kathleen martin joins us this is

710  
00:36:17,510 --> 00:36:14,400  
really cool we we are announcing the

711  
00:36:20,230 --> 00:36:17,520  
release of her book today

712  
00:36:21,750 --> 00:36:20,240  
right now on fade to black i love that

713  
00:36:25,030 --> 00:36:21,760

when that happens

714

00:36:27,109 --> 00:36:25,040

tomorrow nights freddie silva is with us

715

00:36:29,270 --> 00:36:27,119

wednesday night john greenwald

716

00:36:31,190 --> 00:36:29,280

and then of course thursday is another

717

00:36:32,069 --> 00:36:31,200

fader night with open lines all night

718

00:36:33,190 --> 00:36:32,079

long

719

00:36:35,030 --> 00:36:33,200

tonight

720

00:36:36,310 --> 00:36:35,040

kathleen is with us to announce the

721

00:36:37,910 --> 00:36:36,320

release of her book it's called

722

00:36:40,790 --> 00:36:37,920

forbidden knowledge

723

00:36:42,790 --> 00:36:40,800

a personal journey from alien object uh

724

00:36:43,510 --> 00:36:42,800

alien abduction

725

00:36:46,710 --> 00:36:43,520

to

726

00:36:48,630 --> 00:36:46,720

spiritual transformation she's an author

727

00:36:50,470 --> 00:36:48,640

she's an on-camera expert she's a

728

00:36:53,230 --> 00:36:50,480

consultant international conference

729

00:36:55,670 --> 00:36:53,240

presenter experiencer advocate

730

00:36:58,390 --> 00:36:55,680

intergenerational experience or more on

731

00:37:00,950 --> 00:36:58,400

that tonight of course and a hypnosis

732

00:37:04,069 --> 00:37:00,960

practitioner since 1990 she has

733

00:37:06,150 --> 00:37:04,079

researched the perplexing nature of ufos

734

00:37:08,870 --> 00:37:06,160

and the non-human entities associated

735

00:37:10,790 --> 00:37:08,880

with a highly advanced aerial vehicles

736

00:37:13,589 --> 00:37:10,800

via her own groundbreaking research

737

00:37:16,790 --> 00:37:13,599

investigation and experimentation she is

738

00:37:20,550 --> 00:37:16,800

the 2021 recipient of the international

739

00:37:22,710 --> 00:37:20,560

ufo congress lifetime achievement award

740

00:37:25,190 --> 00:37:22,720

for 30 years she and she has engaged

741

00:37:27,589 --> 00:37:25,200

scientifically focused research on et

742

00:37:30,150 --> 00:37:27,599

experiencers the history of government

743

00:37:33,190 --> 00:37:30,160

involvement in major ufo studies and the

744

00:37:34,310 --> 00:37:33,200

u.s government's obfuscation of the

745

00:37:36,710 --> 00:37:34,320

facts

746

00:37:40,150 --> 00:37:36,720

now her interest in ufos and contact

747

00:37:42,550 --> 00:37:40,160

began in 1961 when her aunt and uncle

748

00:37:45,030 --> 00:37:42,560

betty and barney hill had a close

749

00:37:46,790 --> 00:37:45,040

encounter and subsequent abduction in

750

00:37:48,470 --> 00:37:46,800

new hampshire's white mountains we're

751  
00:37:50,870 --> 00:37:48,480  
going to discuss a little bit of that

752  
00:37:53,790 --> 00:37:50,880  
tonight too as well her website is right

753  
00:37:56,069 --> 00:37:53,800  
there it's kathleen dash

754  
00:37:57,589 --> 00:37:56,079  
martin.com i would like to welcome back

755  
00:38:00,230 --> 00:37:57,599  
to fade to black kathleen martin

756  
00:38:01,270 --> 00:38:00,240  
kathleen good evening young lady how are

757  
00:38:04,310 --> 00:38:01,280  
you

758  
00:38:07,109 --> 00:38:04,320  
good evening jimmy it's nice to be with

759  
00:38:09,030 --> 00:38:07,119  
you again you know i i love your smile i

760  
00:38:11,190 --> 00:38:09,040  
say it every time it just it just

761  
00:38:12,550 --> 00:38:11,200  
brightens the room and and welcome back

762  
00:38:14,790 --> 00:38:12,560  
to the program

763  
00:38:18,310 --> 00:38:14,800

and i i

764

00:38:20,470 --> 00:38:18,320

i almost don't know where to start with

765

00:38:21,510 --> 00:38:20,480

this book and

766

00:38:29,190 --> 00:38:21,520

um

767

00:38:32,150 --> 00:38:29,200

let me let me actually start here before

768

00:38:34,790 --> 00:38:32,160

i get into synchronicities because i

769

00:38:37,589 --> 00:38:34,800

find that very strange uh with the book

770

00:38:39,270 --> 00:38:37,599

because i just got the book

771

00:38:41,670 --> 00:38:39,280

but there were some things that happened

772

00:38:43,589 --> 00:38:41,680

with me over the last couple of weeks

773

00:38:45,990 --> 00:38:43,599

and the timing of this book and some

774

00:38:48,150 --> 00:38:46,000

things so we're gonna get into that i i

775

00:38:49,270 --> 00:38:48,160

just i enjoy it when it happens i

776

00:38:51,990 --> 00:38:49,280

recognize

777

00:38:53,829 --> 00:38:52,000

but um this is

778

00:38:55,270 --> 00:38:53,839

let me let me start here and i don't

779

00:38:57,270 --> 00:38:55,280

want you to feel uncomfortable

780

00:38:59,430 --> 00:38:57,280

uncomfortable with what i'm about to say

781

00:39:00,470 --> 00:38:59,440

but i want the audience to understand

782

00:39:01,990 --> 00:39:00,480

that

783

00:39:04,150 --> 00:39:02,000

kathleen and i

784

00:39:05,109 --> 00:39:04,160

have gotten to know each other over the

785

00:39:06,710 --> 00:39:05,119

years

786

00:39:10,230 --> 00:39:06,720

and i

787

00:39:13,430 --> 00:39:10,240

so appreciate her her presence

788

00:39:15,430 --> 00:39:13,440

she glows she lights up the room she's

789

00:39:17,670 --> 00:39:15,440

got an amazing smile

790

00:39:19,109 --> 00:39:17,680

and there was something about her this

791

00:39:21,829 --> 00:39:19,119

enduring

792

00:39:23,990 --> 00:39:21,839

quality that um

793

00:39:26,790 --> 00:39:24,000

that i just appreciate

794

00:39:29,910 --> 00:39:26,800

okay but i didn't know why kathleen i

795

00:39:33,190 --> 00:39:29,920

just didn't know why and this book

796

00:39:34,390 --> 00:39:33,200

really really opened my eyes uh to who

797

00:39:35,349 --> 00:39:34,400

you are

798

00:39:37,589 --> 00:39:35,359

and

799

00:39:38,550 --> 00:39:37,599

it must have been

800

00:39:40,390 --> 00:39:38,560

uh

801  
00:39:42,390 --> 00:39:40,400  
i don't want to use the word difficult

802  
00:39:43,589 --> 00:39:42,400  
but a challenge

803  
00:39:47,750 --> 00:39:43,599  
for you

804  
00:39:50,870 --> 00:39:47,760  
to just lay it all out because you do

805  
00:39:53,510 --> 00:39:50,880  
and your opening lines in the book it

806  
00:39:57,990 --> 00:39:53,520  
might be in the introduction

807  
00:39:59,990 --> 00:39:58,000  
you said or you say i'm paraphrasing i

808  
00:40:02,310 --> 00:40:00,000  
didn't know if i could do this

809  
00:40:03,750 --> 00:40:02,320  
right i didn't know

810  
00:40:06,630 --> 00:40:03,760  
if i was

811  
00:40:08,309 --> 00:40:06,640  
going to be able to open up

812  
00:40:09,349 --> 00:40:08,319  
and i thought okay

813  
00:40:12,069 --> 00:40:09,359

this is

814

00:40:15,190 --> 00:40:12,079

an interesting introduction to the book

815

00:40:17,109 --> 00:40:15,200

but you do open up some very personal

816

00:40:19,109 --> 00:40:17,119

things are in this book

817

00:40:22,950 --> 00:40:19,119

why did you choose

818

00:40:26,309 --> 00:40:22,960

to to do this to just lay it all out and

819

00:40:31,510 --> 00:40:29,589

it just seemed to be the right time

820

00:40:33,829 --> 00:40:31,520

to do this

821

00:40:37,190 --> 00:40:33,839

i thought that it was important

822

00:40:38,390 --> 00:40:37,200

that people knew and know who i really

823

00:40:39,829 --> 00:40:38,400

am

824

00:40:41,750 --> 00:40:39,839

that

825

00:40:48,470 --> 00:40:41,760

i

826  
00:40:49,829 --> 00:40:48,480  
and

827  
00:40:52,710 --> 00:40:49,839  
i just

828  
00:40:55,349 --> 00:40:52,720  
it seemed that it was time i

829  
00:40:57,990 --> 00:40:55,359  
have been an advocate for experiencers

830  
00:41:00,950 --> 00:40:58,000  
for many many years i thought i would

831  
00:41:02,550 --> 00:41:00,960  
take these secrets to my grave

832  
00:41:06,309 --> 00:41:02,560  
but

833  
00:41:08,069 --> 00:41:06,319  
i have been speaking to small groups of

834  
00:41:10,950 --> 00:41:08,079  
people or

835  
00:41:13,349 --> 00:41:10,960  
over the past several years

836  
00:41:15,349 --> 00:41:13,359  
but most people don't know that i'm an

837  
00:41:16,710 --> 00:41:15,359  
experiencer

838  
00:41:19,190 --> 00:41:16,720

and

839

00:41:21,109 --> 00:41:19,200

i thought that it would help others

840

00:41:22,230 --> 00:41:21,119

i thought it would give

841

00:41:23,589 --> 00:41:22,240

readers

842

00:41:27,030 --> 00:41:23,599

insight

843

00:41:29,750 --> 00:41:27,040

into what experiencers go through

844

00:41:32,550 --> 00:41:29,760

as children and how different family

845

00:41:33,670 --> 00:41:32,560

structures and behaviors can have an

846

00:41:34,390 --> 00:41:33,680

impact

847

00:41:38,870 --> 00:41:34,400

on

848

00:41:41,829 --> 00:41:38,880

of

849

00:41:44,950 --> 00:41:41,839

growing up in a family where

850

00:41:46,550 --> 00:41:44,960

people are being abducted by

851  
00:41:48,470 --> 00:41:46,560  
aliens

852  
00:41:50,069 --> 00:41:48,480  
and uh you know that

853  
00:41:52,069 --> 00:41:50,079  
that secret

854  
00:41:53,670 --> 00:41:52,079  
you know when i was studying sociology

855  
00:41:57,349 --> 00:41:53,680  
and psychology we

856  
00:41:58,470 --> 00:41:57,359  
we learned about uh families who coveted

857  
00:42:01,589 --> 00:41:58,480  
secrets

858  
00:42:05,030 --> 00:42:01,599  
and uh that it wasn't a good thing

859  
00:42:07,990 --> 00:42:05,040  
for for this to happen in families

860  
00:42:13,030 --> 00:42:10,710  
sometimes it's important sometimes it

861  
00:42:15,349 --> 00:42:13,040  
can destroy a family

862  
00:42:17,109 --> 00:42:15,359  
destroy the family's income destroy the

863  
00:42:18,230 --> 00:42:17,119

reputation

864

00:42:19,349 --> 00:42:18,240

if

865

00:42:23,430 --> 00:42:19,359

the

866

00:42:24,390 --> 00:42:23,440

and

867

00:42:28,950 --> 00:42:24,400

here

868

00:42:32,790 --> 00:42:28,960

arrived at it

869

00:42:34,870 --> 00:42:32,800

that so many and i understand why

870

00:42:36,950 --> 00:42:34,880

they want to they want to know what the

871

00:42:39,990 --> 00:42:36,960

aliens look like they want to know what

872

00:42:43,270 --> 00:42:40,000

the ship was like they want to

873

00:42:45,349 --> 00:42:43,280

get to the sensational parts about and i

874

00:42:47,349 --> 00:42:45,359

get that i i do too

875

00:42:48,870 --> 00:42:47,359

but there's everything else that is

876  
00:42:52,710 --> 00:42:48,880  
going on

877  
00:42:55,430 --> 00:42:52,720  
in your life and others like there's

878  
00:42:58,470 --> 00:42:55,440  
other things that are happening

879  
00:43:00,390 --> 00:42:58,480  
that uh are involved with this subject

880  
00:43:02,630 --> 00:43:00,400  
at the same time and we

881  
00:43:05,750 --> 00:43:02,640  
we sometimes don't get to

882  
00:43:07,750 --> 00:43:05,760  
know the person or what is going on

883  
00:43:13,990 --> 00:43:07,760  
you went through

884  
00:43:18,309 --> 00:43:14,000  
uh the raising of your children

885  
00:43:21,510 --> 00:43:18,319  
single married uh health issues

886  
00:43:24,630 --> 00:43:21,520  
uh you were constantly

887  
00:43:28,270 --> 00:43:24,640  
uh given probably your

888  
00:43:30,230 --> 00:43:28,280

fair share of life's challenges

889

00:43:33,670 --> 00:43:30,240

around

890

00:43:34,950 --> 00:43:33,680

everything else with uh with et's and

891

00:43:37,270 --> 00:43:34,960

contact

892

00:43:40,470 --> 00:43:37,280

and and dealing with that at the same

893

00:43:42,550 --> 00:43:40,480

time but we never know who

894

00:43:46,630 --> 00:43:42,560

who kathleen martin is

895

00:43:49,510 --> 00:43:46,640

and and you absolutely did not hold back

896

00:43:52,790 --> 00:43:49,520

all of that is in this book isn't it

897

00:43:55,109 --> 00:43:52,800

it is jimmy you know i was speaking with

898

00:43:56,870 --> 00:43:55,119

ray hernandez from

899

00:43:57,829 --> 00:43:56,880

free and

900

00:43:59,190 --> 00:43:57,839

now

901  
00:44:00,470 --> 00:43:59,200  
consciousness

902  
00:44:02,950 --> 00:44:00,480  
group and

903  
00:44:06,150 --> 00:44:02,960  
and telling him about the book that i

904  
00:44:08,870 --> 00:44:06,160  
was writing and he said kathy don't hold

905  
00:44:11,109 --> 00:44:08,880  
anything back tell it all

906  
00:44:12,710 --> 00:44:11,119  
and i said you know i will

907  
00:44:15,349 --> 00:44:12,720  
i will tell it all

908  
00:44:20,390 --> 00:44:17,510  
oh man

909  
00:44:22,390 --> 00:44:20,400  
there are some moments in this book

910  
00:44:24,550 --> 00:44:22,400  
where uh

911  
00:44:25,829 --> 00:44:24,560  
i find myself

912  
00:44:27,910 --> 00:44:25,839  
wondering

913  
00:44:30,230 --> 00:44:27,920

what i would do

914

00:44:31,190 --> 00:44:30,240

if i was in the same position

915

00:44:32,390 --> 00:44:31,200

and

916

00:44:35,510 --> 00:44:32,400

it's uh

917

00:44:36,390 --> 00:44:35,520

you write it in such a in such a way

918

00:44:39,349 --> 00:44:36,400

that

919

00:44:44,150 --> 00:44:41,109

how do i say this correctly you write

920

00:44:46,790 --> 00:44:44,160

this in such a way that we are able to

921

00:44:50,309 --> 00:44:46,800

go on this journey with you

922

00:44:53,030 --> 00:44:50,319

and then absolutely sit back and go

923

00:44:53,910 --> 00:44:53,040

how how did she make it through

924

00:44:58,069 --> 00:44:53,920

how

925

00:45:01,750 --> 00:44:58,079

about who you are today

926

00:45:05,750 --> 00:45:01,760

um you know this bright beaming

927

00:45:08,630 --> 00:45:05,760

smiling individual and that's how you

928

00:45:11,510 --> 00:45:08,640

got to who you are today isn't it

929

00:45:14,550 --> 00:45:11,520

it absolutely is and you know all of us

930

00:45:17,910 --> 00:45:14,560

have challenges in life and

931

00:45:19,190 --> 00:45:17,920

uh i came from a very strong family of

932

00:45:20,069 --> 00:45:19,200

women

933

00:45:23,430 --> 00:45:20,079

and

934

00:45:25,270 --> 00:45:23,440

my father was a scotsman

935

00:45:29,030 --> 00:45:25,280

and and french

936

00:45:32,550 --> 00:45:29,040

my grandfather on my mother's side was

937

00:45:34,550 --> 00:45:32,560

irish my grandmother was english

938

00:45:37,430 --> 00:45:34,560

one of the first english families to

939

00:45:40,470 --> 00:45:37,440

come to this country there was strength

940

00:45:41,750 --> 00:45:40,480

in my family and cohesiveness and a lot

941

00:45:44,710 --> 00:45:41,760

of love

942

00:45:46,790 --> 00:45:44,720

and and it was a family where no matter

943

00:45:49,109 --> 00:45:46,800

who you are were

944

00:45:51,510 --> 00:45:49,119

or who you are

945

00:45:54,390 --> 00:45:51,520

you may not love

946

00:45:56,710 --> 00:45:54,400

that person's behavior

947

00:45:59,190 --> 00:45:56,720

but you must

948

00:46:02,069 --> 00:45:59,200

love and respect that person because

949

00:46:05,109 --> 00:46:02,079

they're a family member and you must

950

00:46:06,230 --> 00:46:05,119

give them the right to be themselves

951  
00:46:10,790 --> 00:46:06,240  
did you

952  
00:46:12,870 --> 00:46:10,800  
revisit these moments uh differently

953  
00:46:15,030 --> 00:46:12,880  
as you're writing the book

954  
00:46:17,510 --> 00:46:15,040  
did you start to go back

955  
00:46:20,230 --> 00:46:17,520  
uh through these different life events

956  
00:46:21,270 --> 00:46:20,240  
and and and live them again and and if

957  
00:46:23,510 --> 00:46:21,280  
you did

958  
00:46:26,230 --> 00:46:23,520  
how easy was that to

959  
00:46:30,069 --> 00:46:26,240  
to go through

960  
00:46:32,150 --> 00:46:30,079  
i did go back and relived them that's

961  
00:46:35,910 --> 00:46:32,160  
the only way that i could write in

962  
00:46:37,910 --> 00:46:35,920  
detail right about them and and you know

963  
00:46:40,950 --> 00:46:37,920

sometimes i wept

964

00:46:43,349 --> 00:46:40,960

when i was writing um

965

00:46:45,109 --> 00:46:43,359

when when they were particularly

966

00:46:48,230 --> 00:46:45,119

emotionally trying

967

00:46:50,470 --> 00:46:48,240

times and you know like the time when i

968

00:46:51,750 --> 00:46:50,480

was a little girl

969

00:46:53,990 --> 00:46:51,760

and

970

00:46:57,109 --> 00:46:54,000

i grew up on across the street from my

971

00:46:59,349 --> 00:46:57,119

grandparents farm my mother was a farmer

972

00:47:00,790 --> 00:46:59,359

she was a milk maid

973

00:47:02,150 --> 00:47:00,800

every morning

974

00:47:05,349 --> 00:47:02,160

and

975

00:47:07,829 --> 00:47:05,359

i just was so proud of her i wanted to

976

00:47:10,390 --> 00:47:07,839

be just like my mother

977

00:47:13,109 --> 00:47:10,400

as she showed me how she

978

00:47:16,309 --> 00:47:13,119

dumped the the milk through filters and

979

00:47:18,069 --> 00:47:16,319

pasteurized the milk and explained

980

00:47:18,950 --> 00:47:18,079

louis pasteur to

981

00:47:19,990 --> 00:47:18,960

me

982

00:47:22,950 --> 00:47:20,000

and

983

00:47:24,870 --> 00:47:22,960

i had a little plastic cow

984

00:47:28,230 --> 00:47:24,880

and that was my

985

00:47:30,390 --> 00:47:28,240

favorite toy because my mother was milk

986

00:47:31,349 --> 00:47:30,400

milking a brown cow

987

00:47:34,470 --> 00:47:31,359

and

988

00:47:35,430 --> 00:47:34,480

it had a little tail that was movable

989

00:47:36,870 --> 00:47:35,440

and

990

00:47:39,109 --> 00:47:36,880

one day that

991

00:47:41,510 --> 00:47:39,119

tail fell off

992

00:47:44,230 --> 00:47:41,520

and went between the cracks and the

993

00:47:48,630 --> 00:47:44,240

floorboard and down

994

00:47:49,829 --> 00:47:48,640

to the concrete below and

995

00:47:52,069 --> 00:47:49,839

there was no

996

00:47:55,430 --> 00:47:52,079

cellar that you could go into to

997

00:47:58,390 --> 00:47:55,440

retrieve it so it was lost forever and

998

00:48:01,430 --> 00:47:58,400

and you know here i am in my

999

00:48:03,589 --> 00:48:01,440

i just say it in my 70s now i don't feel

1000

00:48:06,150 --> 00:48:03,599

that old but

1001  
00:48:09,510 --> 00:48:06,160  
here i am remembering myself when i was

1002  
00:48:11,349 --> 00:48:09,520  
uh probably two or three years old

1003  
00:48:14,150 --> 00:48:11,359  
here

1004  
00:48:15,589 --> 00:48:14,160  
yes yes yes yes and

1005  
00:48:16,950 --> 00:48:15,599  
uh

1006  
00:48:19,510 --> 00:48:16,960  
the way that you write about your

1007  
00:48:21,430 --> 00:48:19,520  
grandparents and your grandmother is is

1008  
00:48:23,190 --> 00:48:21,440  
is really cool um i'm not going to say

1009  
00:48:24,710 --> 00:48:23,200  
any more than that

1010  
00:48:27,190 --> 00:48:24,720  
when everybody reads the book you'll

1011  
00:48:28,549 --> 00:48:27,200  
understand exactly what kathleen and i

1012  
00:48:31,589 --> 00:48:28,559  
are talking about

1013  
00:48:35,910 --> 00:48:31,599

um which takes us to

1014

00:48:37,510 --> 00:48:35,920

uh what i brought up uh uh in the intro

1015

00:48:40,390 --> 00:48:37,520

which is this

1016

00:48:43,750 --> 00:48:40,400

a couple of weeks ago and well okay a

1017

00:48:47,430 --> 00:48:43,760

couple of weeks ago i was uh i spent

1018

00:48:49,990 --> 00:48:47,440

uh a big chunk of the show talking about

1019

00:48:53,349 --> 00:48:50,000

our childhood memories

1020

00:48:55,829 --> 00:48:53,359

and things and possible visions of of

1021

00:48:58,150 --> 00:48:55,839

the future

1022

00:48:59,670 --> 00:48:58,160

and and how i went through that as a

1023

00:49:02,230 --> 00:48:59,680

small child

1024

00:49:03,990 --> 00:49:02,240

and i didn't understand it then although

1025

00:49:06,790 --> 00:49:04,000

i understand it now

1026

00:49:09,510 --> 00:49:06,800

but i'm even more interested in the

1027

00:49:11,030 --> 00:49:09,520

possible paranormal or supernatural

1028

00:49:12,950 --> 00:49:11,040

aspect of that

1029

00:49:13,990 --> 00:49:12,960

where how could i possibly know my

1030

00:49:16,790 --> 00:49:14,000

future

1031

00:49:18,790 --> 00:49:16,800

and i asked the audience just to go back

1032

00:49:21,990 --> 00:49:18,800

and think about your childhood

1033

00:49:24,630 --> 00:49:22,000

and and did you have any moments like

1034

00:49:27,190 --> 00:49:24,640

mine and i was very interested in that

1035

00:49:28,950 --> 00:49:27,200

and and how it shapes us

1036

00:49:31,270 --> 00:49:28,960

as adults

1037

00:49:34,549 --> 00:49:31,280

well i get your book

1038

00:49:35,750 --> 00:49:34,559

and childhood events and memories right

1039

00:49:48,710 --> 00:49:35,760

and

1040

00:49:49,990 --> 00:49:48,720

on how our childhoods uh

1041

00:49:51,510 --> 00:49:50,000

events

1042

00:49:53,349 --> 00:49:51,520

and memories

1043

00:49:55,670 --> 00:49:53,359

shape us as adults

1044

00:49:56,870 --> 00:49:55,680

and that is the craziest synchronicity

1045

00:50:00,710 --> 00:49:56,880

for me to

1046

00:50:02,069 --> 00:50:00,720

to to dedicate a show to this

1047

00:50:03,750 --> 00:50:02,079

and it's something that i've been

1048

00:50:04,870 --> 00:50:03,760

speaking about for a couple of years on

1049

00:50:08,069 --> 00:50:04,880

this show

1050

00:50:09,510 --> 00:50:08,079

and this is what has shaped this book

1051  
00:50:13,190 --> 00:50:09,520  
isn't it

1052  
00:50:15,349 --> 00:50:13,200  
yes it absolutely is uh

1053  
00:50:19,349 --> 00:50:15,359  
especially the beginning of the book

1054  
00:50:22,230 --> 00:50:19,359  
where where i talk in great detail about

1055  
00:50:25,270 --> 00:50:22,240  
different parenting styles

1056  
00:50:26,390 --> 00:50:25,280  
and how those parenting styles have an

1057  
00:50:30,549 --> 00:50:26,400  
impact

1058  
00:50:32,710 --> 00:50:30,559  
on the children's lives into adulthood

1059  
00:50:36,230 --> 00:50:32,720  
and how some

1060  
00:50:38,390 --> 00:50:36,240  
who have particularly challenging

1061  
00:50:40,710 --> 00:50:38,400  
childhood experiences

1062  
00:50:43,190 --> 00:50:40,720  
with erratic parents

1063  
00:50:46,069 --> 00:50:43,200

with parents who lash out at them

1064

00:50:49,030 --> 00:50:46,079

uh who beat them

1065

00:50:52,829 --> 00:50:49,040

would have a great deal of difficulty

1066

00:50:56,309 --> 00:50:52,839

going through life as experiencers as

1067

00:50:58,069 --> 00:50:56,319

well and how dissociation can become a

1068

00:50:59,829 --> 00:50:58,079

coping style

1069

00:51:02,309 --> 00:50:59,839

one of the uh

1070

00:51:04,309 --> 00:51:02,319

one of the reasons why i i haven't

1071

00:51:06,870 --> 00:51:04,319

talked much about

1072

00:51:08,470 --> 00:51:06,880

specific things about the way that

1073

00:51:12,470 --> 00:51:08,480

i grew up

1074

00:51:13,750 --> 00:51:12,480

is that as an adult now i i honestly

1075

00:51:17,190 --> 00:51:13,760

believe

1076  
00:51:18,069 --> 00:51:17,200  
that nobody had in an easy childhood

1077  
00:51:20,390 --> 00:51:18,079  
right

1078  
00:51:21,349 --> 00:51:20,400  
nobody i think that's true

1079  
00:51:24,309 --> 00:51:21,359  
nobody

1080  
00:51:27,270 --> 00:51:24,319  
especially in our generation right and

1081  
00:51:29,510 --> 00:51:27,280  
um in that there may have

1082  
00:51:31,829 --> 00:51:29,520  
there may be children out there that

1083  
00:51:34,390 --> 00:51:31,839  
didn't have issues

1084  
00:51:36,790 --> 00:51:34,400  
growing up that's rare

1085  
00:51:40,630 --> 00:51:36,800  
but they are probably the ones that are

1086  
00:51:43,430 --> 00:51:40,640  
the most messed up today right that

1087  
00:51:45,750 --> 00:51:43,440  
that those that went through challenges

1088  
00:51:47,910 --> 00:51:45,760

uh as a child

1089

00:51:49,109 --> 00:51:47,920

um are

1090

00:51:52,790 --> 00:51:49,119

better

1091

00:51:54,230 --> 00:51:52,800

suited as an adult to deal with things

1092

00:51:56,790 --> 00:51:54,240

right

1093

00:51:59,430 --> 00:51:56,800

they build and develop good coping

1094

00:52:02,150 --> 00:51:59,440

mechanisms right over time and that's

1095

00:52:02,950 --> 00:52:02,160

what's so important about carrying us

1096

00:52:05,190 --> 00:52:02,960

through

1097

00:52:07,190 --> 00:52:05,200

adulthood successfully

1098

00:52:09,510 --> 00:52:07,200

now let's let's talk about you

1099

00:52:10,230 --> 00:52:09,520

specifically um

1100

00:52:12,870 --> 00:52:10,240

uh

1101  
00:52:15,829 --> 00:52:12,880  
how did your childhood shape you into

1102  
00:52:21,510 --> 00:52:18,549  
i was very lucky to have

1103  
00:52:24,309 --> 00:52:21,520  
wonderful loving parents to have

1104  
00:52:25,750 --> 00:52:24,319  
grandparents across the street an aunt

1105  
00:52:28,069 --> 00:52:25,760  
and uncle

1106  
00:52:31,270 --> 00:52:28,079  
in the house next to my grandparents who

1107  
00:52:32,870 --> 00:52:31,280  
owned a farm a dairy and chicken farm

1108  
00:52:34,630 --> 00:52:32,880  
poultry farm

1109  
00:52:37,270 --> 00:52:34,640  
and

1110  
00:52:44,309 --> 00:52:40,870  
that was extraordinarily important

1111  
00:52:46,870 --> 00:52:44,319  
i only got hit once when i was a child

1112  
00:52:49,510 --> 00:52:46,880  
and we were my brothers and i were

1113  
00:52:50,870 --> 00:52:49,520

raising cain we were supposed to be

1114

00:52:53,270 --> 00:52:50,880

going to sleep

1115

00:52:55,670 --> 00:52:53,280

and my mother came in and she said this

1116

00:52:57,190 --> 00:52:55,680

isn't in the book but she said

1117

00:52:59,270 --> 00:52:57,200

if you

1118

00:53:00,950 --> 00:52:59,280

don't cut it out go to sleep i'm going

1119

00:53:01,990 --> 00:53:00,960

to spank you

1120

00:53:04,630 --> 00:53:02,000

and

1121

00:53:06,950 --> 00:53:04,640

she said i don't want to do this but

1122

00:53:10,390 --> 00:53:06,960

it's for your own good and and we

1123

00:53:13,349 --> 00:53:10,400

continued to to raise cain and so she

1124

00:53:17,190 --> 00:53:15,349

to spank me and she said now i really

1125

00:53:19,910 --> 00:53:17,200

don't want to do this

1126  
00:53:21,670 --> 00:53:19,920  
but it's for your own good so every time

1127  
00:53:23,510 --> 00:53:21,680  
she struck me and she only struck me

1128  
00:53:26,710 --> 00:53:23,520  
once to begin with

1129  
00:53:33,670 --> 00:53:30,549  
she struck me again and i said thank you

1130  
00:53:37,589 --> 00:53:33,680  
it shows that i'm a stubborn person

1131  
00:53:40,470 --> 00:53:37,599  
i still am today but uh she was not very

1132  
00:53:42,870 --> 00:53:40,480  
pleased by my response

1133  
00:53:45,910 --> 00:53:42,880  
you know what my mom used to do

1134  
00:53:47,670 --> 00:53:45,920  
um i don't i don't remember ever being

1135  
00:53:51,510 --> 00:53:47,680  
spanked by my mom

1136  
00:53:54,710 --> 00:53:51,520  
but it was the threat right okay so what

1137  
00:53:56,630 --> 00:53:54,720  
she would do is she would

1138  
00:53:58,950 --> 00:53:56,640

crack the belt at the bottom of the

1139

00:54:00,150 --> 00:53:58,960

stairs and act like she was coming up

1140

00:54:02,710 --> 00:54:00,160

the stairs

1141

00:54:05,510 --> 00:54:02,720

we'd jump in bed you know and quiet down

1142

00:54:07,910 --> 00:54:05,520

it was the threat

1143

00:54:10,950 --> 00:54:07,920

absolutely you know the threat was there

1144

00:54:12,870 --> 00:54:10,960

yeah the threat was there yeah

1145

00:54:15,109 --> 00:54:12,880

she never followed through but uh the

1146

00:54:18,870 --> 00:54:15,119

cracking of the belt that's a great

1147

00:54:20,230 --> 00:54:18,880

great childhood memory um now what about

1148

00:54:21,030 --> 00:54:20,240

uh

1149

00:54:27,030 --> 00:54:21,040

the

1150

00:54:28,230 --> 00:54:27,040

as a just an overall overarching term to

1151  
00:54:30,790 --> 00:54:28,240  
use here

1152  
00:54:32,069 --> 00:54:30,800  
but that was something that

1153  
00:54:34,549 --> 00:54:32,079  
was

1154  
00:54:38,549 --> 00:54:34,559  
also in the background uh with you

1155  
00:54:40,789 --> 00:54:38,559  
growing up certainly up until uh when it

1156  
00:54:42,870 --> 00:54:40,799  
really came apparent with your aunt and

1157  
00:54:46,150 --> 00:54:42,880  
uncle in 1961

1158  
00:54:49,670 --> 00:54:46,160  
but um what are your memories of of the

1159  
00:54:50,829 --> 00:54:49,680  
paranormal in the supernatural

1160  
00:54:52,549 --> 00:54:50,839  
i don't

1161  
00:54:55,510 --> 00:54:52,559  
remember

1162  
00:54:57,990 --> 00:54:55,520  
paranormal activity in my home

1163  
00:55:00,309 --> 00:54:58,000

as a child except for

1164

00:55:03,030 --> 00:55:00,319

once in a while i would wake up and

1165

00:55:04,230 --> 00:55:03,040

there would be a dark figure

1166

00:55:06,470 --> 00:55:04,240

over me

1167

00:55:09,109 --> 00:55:06,480

and for years when i learned you know

1168

00:55:10,870 --> 00:55:09,119

after i learned about sleep paralysis i

1169

00:55:13,670 --> 00:55:10,880

would always wonder and i didn't

1170

00:55:16,789 --> 00:55:13,680

remember being paralyzed but when i saw

1171

00:55:19,030 --> 00:55:16,799

that i would scream bloody murder and

1172

00:55:21,030 --> 00:55:19,040

put my head under the covers and my

1173

00:55:21,990 --> 00:55:21,040

mother would come running

1174

00:55:24,870 --> 00:55:22,000

and

1175

00:55:27,750 --> 00:55:24,880

she never told me that she saw that

1176

00:55:30,630 --> 00:55:27,760

dark shadow over me too

1177

00:55:32,470 --> 00:55:30,640

until i was an adult and she was it was

1178

00:55:36,390 --> 00:55:32,480

late in her life

1179

00:55:38,630 --> 00:55:36,400

now um and we're gonna uh uh discuss

1180

00:55:39,589 --> 00:55:38,640

this a little bit uh further after the

1181

00:55:42,470 --> 00:55:39,599

break

1182

00:55:44,069 --> 00:55:42,480

in in 1961

1183

00:55:45,349 --> 00:55:44,079

um when

1184

00:55:47,510 --> 00:55:45,359

this

1185

00:55:49,589 --> 00:55:47,520

uh the incident with uh your aunt and

1186

00:55:51,510 --> 00:55:49,599

uncle betty and barney hill

1187

00:55:55,430 --> 00:55:51,520

when this revealed itself did you

1188

00:55:58,390 --> 00:55:55,440

understand the concept of ets or ufos

1189

00:55:59,829 --> 00:55:58,400

i did not understand that concept at

1190

00:56:01,349 --> 00:55:59,839

that time

1191

00:56:03,589 --> 00:56:01,359

it wasn't anything that was ever

1192

00:56:05,750 --> 00:56:03,599

discussed in front of me

1193

00:56:08,549 --> 00:56:05,760

and i found out on that very day

1194

00:56:12,069 --> 00:56:08,559

september 20th 1961

1195

00:56:14,309 --> 00:56:12,079

that my mother had had a fairly close

1196

00:56:17,109 --> 00:56:14,319

encounter with what we think of as a

1197

00:56:21,430 --> 00:56:17,119

mothership a huge cigar-shaped craft

1198

00:56:26,230 --> 00:56:21,440

with smaller craft flying around it

1199

00:56:28,470 --> 00:56:26,240

back i believe it was in 1957 or 1958

1200

00:56:31,670 --> 00:56:28,480

and she went grocery shopping every

1201  
00:56:33,430 --> 00:56:31,680  
friday night another aunt was with her

1202  
00:56:35,430 --> 00:56:33,440  
with they were returning home in the

1203  
00:56:39,589 --> 00:56:35,440  
dark when they they saw this they were

1204  
00:56:41,750 --> 00:56:39,599  
driving and they stopped the car

1205  
00:56:44,470 --> 00:56:41,760  
at a home they knew the people who lived

1206  
00:56:47,990 --> 00:56:44,480  
there the people went out with my mother

1207  
00:56:51,190 --> 00:56:48,000  
and my aunt and and looked at this craft

1208  
00:56:53,510 --> 00:56:51,200  
that was just hovering over a field

1209  
00:56:54,470 --> 00:56:53,520  
and what did uh

1210  
00:56:57,510 --> 00:56:54,480  
did

1211  
00:56:59,030 --> 00:56:57,520  
i'm just gonna go with betty i'm going

1212  
00:57:01,430 --> 00:56:59,040  
with the female side of this i'm going

1213  
00:57:03,510 --> 00:57:01,440

with the feminine side did they discuss

1214

00:57:07,270 --> 00:57:03,520

this

1215

00:57:10,549 --> 00:57:07,280

i know only that my mother

1216

00:57:11,589 --> 00:57:10,559

after this happened had told betty and

1217

00:57:13,829 --> 00:57:11,599

barney

1218

00:57:17,510 --> 00:57:13,839

when they were visiting

1219

00:57:19,030 --> 00:57:17,520

they they came at least once a week

1220

00:57:21,829 --> 00:57:19,040

and

1221

00:57:23,430 --> 00:57:21,839

i i wasn't there to hear it

1222

00:57:26,630 --> 00:57:23,440

but uh

1223

00:57:29,910 --> 00:57:26,640

barney did not believe that it could

1224

00:57:31,750 --> 00:57:29,920

possibly be a ufo extraterrestrial

1225

00:57:32,470 --> 00:57:31,760

flying saucer whatever you want to call

1226

00:57:34,150 --> 00:57:32,480

it

1227

00:57:35,190 --> 00:57:34,160

uh back then

1228

00:57:38,710 --> 00:57:35,200

and

1229

00:57:41,589 --> 00:57:38,720

betty thought well it might be possible

1230

00:57:44,069 --> 00:57:41,599

but barney definitely thought it was uh

1231

00:57:46,630 --> 00:57:44,079

mistaken identity

1232

00:57:50,230 --> 00:57:46,640

there is um uh i'm going to talk about

1233

00:57:51,990 --> 00:57:50,240

uh you briefly i i shouldn't say briefly

1234

00:57:53,109 --> 00:57:52,000

but the book is not about betty and

1235

00:57:56,230 --> 00:57:53,119

barney

1236

00:57:58,710 --> 00:57:56,240

um specifically but of course this is

1237

00:58:01,190 --> 00:57:58,720

something that helped shape your life

1238

00:58:04,230 --> 00:58:01,200

and and your involvement with that

1239

00:58:07,510 --> 00:58:04,240

um in the inclusion

1240

00:58:09,670 --> 00:58:07,520

of your aunt and uncle in the book

1241

00:58:10,789 --> 00:58:09,680

um could the book have been written

1242

00:58:13,589 --> 00:58:10,799

without

1243

00:58:17,030 --> 00:58:13,599

uh the betty and barney hill

1244

00:58:19,349 --> 00:58:17,040

incident uh chapter

1245

00:58:22,549 --> 00:58:19,359

i don't think that it could have because

1246

00:58:24,549 --> 00:58:22,559

not everyone knows who i am right that

1247

00:58:27,030 --> 00:58:24,559

that they are my aunt and uncle and i

1248

00:58:29,349 --> 00:58:27,040

wanted it to be a book that was about my

1249

00:58:32,150 --> 00:58:29,359

life story and they had an important

1250

00:58:35,990 --> 00:58:32,160

part in it so i i

1251

00:58:38,549 --> 00:58:36,000

wrote a little tiny bit in one chapter

1252

00:58:42,069 --> 00:58:38,559

about their experience just to give a

1253

00:58:44,309 --> 00:58:42,079

brief overview for people but i talked

1254

00:58:47,990 --> 00:58:44,319

more about the impact that it had on me

1255

00:58:50,390 --> 00:58:48,000

and what i saw exactly it's uh it was a

1256

00:58:52,789 --> 00:58:50,400

really really want well done treatment

1257

00:58:55,430 --> 00:58:52,799

uh to betty and barney and

1258

00:58:57,109 --> 00:58:55,440

and again it it this is a book about

1259

00:58:58,710 --> 00:58:57,119

your life and the transformation that

1260

00:59:01,030 --> 00:58:58,720

you went through

1261

00:59:03,109 --> 00:59:01,040

and it was just very interesting how you

1262

00:59:04,549 --> 00:59:03,119

spoke about your aunt and uncle and

1263

00:59:06,630 --> 00:59:04,559

we're going to talk about that when we

1264

00:59:08,630 --> 00:59:06,640

come back after this short break this is

1265

00:59:11,510 --> 00:59:08,640

fade to black i'm yours jimmy church

1266

00:59:13,910 --> 00:59:11,520

tonight kathleen martin is with us and

1267

00:59:15,670 --> 00:59:13,920

her new book releases today

1268

00:59:17,030 --> 00:59:15,680

it's called forbidden knowledge the

1269

00:59:18,630 --> 00:59:17,040

links for everything are right there in

1270

00:59:23,390 --> 00:59:18,640

social media i'll be right back after

1271

00:59:26,460 --> 00:59:25,730

[Music]

1272

00:59:34,390 --> 00:59:26,470

[Applause]

1273

00:59:36,549 --> 00:59:34,400

[Music]

1274

00:59:40,040 --> 00:59:36,559

this is fade to black with jimmy church

1275

00:59:41,589 --> 00:59:40,050

on the game changer radio network

1276

00:59:43,990 --> 00:59:41,599

[Music]

1277

00:59:47,430 --> 00:59:44,000

your 1 million gigawatt paranormal

1278

00:59:49,070 --> 00:59:47,440

powerhouse kunx db

1279

00:59:50,950 --> 00:59:49,080

the x

1280

00:59:52,789 --> 00:59:50,960

[Music]

1281

00:59:56,069 --> 00:59:52,799

this is billy carson with forbidden

1282

00:59:58,069 --> 00:59:56,079

knowledge dot tv forbidden knowledge tv

1283

01:00:00,390 --> 00:59:58,079

has just reached its one year

1284

01:00:02,630 --> 01:00:00,400

anniversary that's right one

1285

01:00:05,109 --> 01:00:02,640

year and as a show of appreciation we

1286

01:00:07,750 --> 01:00:05,119

are giving all new subscribers a free

1287

01:00:11,109 --> 01:00:07,760

30-day trial of forbidden knowledge dot

1288

01:00:13,510 --> 01:00:11,119

tv that's 30 days to binge watch

1289

01:00:16,230 --> 01:00:13,520

thousands of movies documentaries

1290

01:00:18,789 --> 01:00:16,240

conferences workshops lectures yoga

1291

01:00:21,190 --> 01:00:18,799

classes meditation courses and so much

1292

01:00:23,349 --> 01:00:21,200

more so log on to forbidden knowledge

1293

01:00:26,390 --> 01:00:23,359

dot tv from your computer or mobile

1294

01:00:30,789 --> 01:00:26,400

device or get the forbidden knowledge tv

1295

01:00:34,309 --> 01:00:30,799

app on apple tv roku amazon itunes or

1296

01:00:37,430 --> 01:00:34,319

google play today and use coupon code 30

1297

01:00:43,829 --> 01:00:37,440

days free that's coupon code 30 days

1298

01:00:47,990 --> 01:00:45,910

because you never got that pony you

1299

01:00:49,670 --> 01:00:48,000

always wanted

1300

01:00:52,069 --> 01:00:49,680

damn it

1301  
01:00:56,710 --> 01:00:52,079  
jimmy church and fade to black on the

1302  
01:01:02,309 --> 01:00:59,910  
listen i know and you know that you've

1303  
01:01:04,549 --> 01:01:02,319  
always wanted your first crystal skull

1304  
01:01:06,710 --> 01:01:04,559  
or maybe you're a collector just like me

1305  
01:01:08,470 --> 01:01:06,720  
but you just don't know where to go to

1306  
01:01:10,549 --> 01:01:08,480  
find the real thing

1307  
01:01:13,190 --> 01:01:10,559  
then i met carolyn ford over at

1308  
01:01:15,589 --> 01:01:13,200  
[einsteinthecrystalskull.com](http://einsteinthecrystalskull.com)

1309  
01:01:17,589 --> 01:01:15,599  
carolyn is the guardian of einstein one

1310  
01:01:20,069 --> 01:01:17,599  
of the most respected ancient crystal

1311  
01:01:21,910 --> 01:01:20,079  
skulls in the world all of her unique

1312  
01:01:24,230 --> 01:01:21,920  
skulls have been imprinted sitting with

1313  
01:01:26,230 --> 01:01:24,240

einstein in his sacred lodge and are

1314

01:01:28,950 --> 01:01:26,240

carved from the finest gemstone and

1315

01:01:30,950 --> 01:01:28,960

materials imprinting is the process of

1316

01:01:34,549 --> 01:01:30,960

receiving the ancient wisdom from the

1317

01:01:37,030 --> 01:01:34,559

master skull or master computer einstein

1318

01:01:38,710 --> 01:01:37,040

the ancient crystal skull to see

1319

01:01:42,030 --> 01:01:38,720

carolyn's current collection of crystal

1320

01:01:43,670 --> 01:01:42,040

skulls just visit her store at

1321

01:01:46,230 --> 01:01:43,680

einsteinthecrystalskull.com or click on

1322

01:01:48,789 --> 01:01:46,240

the banner over on our site don't forget

1323

01:01:51,670 --> 01:01:48,799

to use the promo code jimmy at checkout

1324

01:01:54,710 --> 01:01:51,680

to receive 10 off of your order today

1325

01:01:57,589 --> 01:01:54,720

that's promo code jimmy finding your

1326

01:02:02,710 --> 01:01:57,599

first or next crystal skull is easy just

1327

01:02:07,430 --> 01:02:04,789

when you take the beans from central

1328

01:02:09,910 --> 01:02:07,440

america with dashes of indonesian and

1329

01:02:13,029 --> 01:02:09,920

african mixed in and then roasted to the

1330

01:02:15,589 --> 01:02:13,039

dark side of fade to black you create

1331

01:02:18,549 --> 01:02:15,599

the ultimate brew of fringe

1332

01:02:21,829 --> 01:02:18,559

introducing the fade to black blend from

1333

01:02:24,630 --> 01:02:21,839

river moon coffee yes river moon's

1334

01:02:27,430 --> 01:02:24,640

darkest customized roast was created for

1335

01:02:29,990 --> 01:02:27,440

the love of fade to black

1336

01:02:32,630 --> 01:02:30,000

the alchemy of masterful roasting and

1337

01:02:36,150 --> 01:02:32,640

smoking the beans is in every sip of

1338

01:02:37,589 --> 01:02:36,160

this full-bodied dark java i need my

1339

01:02:40,150 --> 01:02:37,599

coffee doc

1340

01:02:43,190 --> 01:02:40,160

deep with distinct bittersweet chocolate

1341

01:02:45,670 --> 01:02:43,200

highlights just like the bunker leaning

1342

01:02:48,309 --> 01:02:45,680

further into the darkness of the roast

1343

01:02:50,990 --> 01:02:48,319

is fade to black blend from river moon

1344

01:02:52,950 --> 01:02:51,000

coffee just click on the banner at

1345

01:03:00,950 --> 01:02:52,960

jimmychurchradio.com and use the promo

1346

01:03:00,960 --> 01:03:05,270

jimmy church today jimmychurchradio.com

1347

01:03:09,109 --> 01:03:07,190

hi this is ray sobs here repping the

1348

01:03:13,670 --> 01:03:09,119

planet and you're listening to my good

1349

01:03:15,829 --> 01:03:13,680

friend jimmy church fade to black

1350

01:03:17,910 --> 01:03:15,839

this is toby kebble you're listening to

1351

01:03:20,950 --> 01:03:17,920

jimmychurchradio.com

1352

01:03:23,190 --> 01:03:20,960

don't hurt me jimmy i'm only little hey

1353

01:03:28,470 --> 01:03:23,200

i'm adrian grenier and this is ari gold

1354

01:03:32,470 --> 01:03:30,789

hey i'm adrian grenier and i'm ari gold

1355

01:03:34,710 --> 01:03:32,480

we're the honey brothers

1356

01:03:36,230 --> 01:03:34,720

and you're listening to jimmy church a

1357

01:03:37,910 --> 01:03:36,240

revolution

1358

01:03:39,910 --> 01:03:37,920

this is jimmy churchill fade to black

1359

01:03:42,230 --> 01:03:39,920

and you can become an official fate or

1360

01:03:46,470 --> 01:03:42,240

not by just going to our membership

1361

01:03:50,870 --> 01:03:48,549

hello this is serena wright taylor from

1362

01:03:53,190 --> 01:03:50,880

conscious life expo and you're listening

1363

01:03:55,589 --> 01:03:53,200

to fade to black with jimmy church who

1364

01:04:01,029 --> 01:03:55,599

holds the lucky pony record for the best

1365

01:04:02,710 --> 01:04:01,039

astrological chart since 1963 true story

1366

01:04:04,390 --> 01:04:02,720

this is micah hanks of the ghrelian

1367

01:04:06,270 --> 01:04:04,400

report and you're listening to jimmy

1368

01:04:26,630 --> 01:04:06,280

church on fade to black

1369

01:04:30,470 --> 01:04:28,470

welcome back fade to black i am your

1370

01:04:34,390 --> 01:04:30,480

host jimmy church tonight kathleen is

1371

01:04:37,270 --> 01:04:34,400

martin kathleen martin is with us

1372

01:04:39,589 --> 01:04:37,280

her new book releases today it is called

1373

01:04:41,670 --> 01:04:39,599

forbidden knowledge and the links not

1374

01:04:43,109 --> 01:04:41,680

only to her website but

1375

01:04:45,430 --> 01:04:43,119

but over to amazon or right there on

1376

01:04:46,470 --> 01:04:45,440

social media and the book releases

1377

01:04:48,870 --> 01:04:46,480

tonight

1378

01:04:50,549 --> 01:04:48,880

and uh kathleen is with us how exciting

1379

01:04:51,349 --> 01:04:50,559

let's celebrate this

1380

01:04:54,630 --> 01:04:51,359

um

1381

01:04:57,029 --> 01:04:54,640

you you mentioned uh earlier uh so i

1382

01:05:01,670 --> 01:04:57,039

want to go back and revisit

1383

01:05:04,789 --> 01:05:01,680

um this um uh specifically about barney

1384

01:05:07,190 --> 01:05:04,799

and in the book you address this but i

1385

01:05:08,630 --> 01:05:07,200

think you address more directly the

1386

01:05:10,390 --> 01:05:08,640

thought

1387

01:05:13,190 --> 01:05:10,400

you don't really explore because the

1388

01:05:16,630 --> 01:05:13,200

book is not about betty and martial but

1389

01:05:19,670 --> 01:05:16,640

you uh say a couple of things um in the

1390

01:05:23,510 --> 01:05:19,680

book and i want your insight on this

1391

01:05:26,950 --> 01:05:23,520

which is that um uh

1392

01:05:27,750 --> 01:05:26,960

when your mom brought up her experience

1393

01:05:30,789 --> 01:05:27,760

uh

1394

01:05:34,390 --> 01:05:30,799

barney was like i can't be a ufo

1395

01:05:36,390 --> 01:05:34,400

and there's this quote uh that you had

1396

01:05:39,430 --> 01:05:36,400

mentioned in the past

1397

01:05:42,230 --> 01:05:39,440

when uh betty your aunt asked barney if

1398

01:05:45,990 --> 01:05:42,240

he now believed in flying saucers

1399

01:05:46,950 --> 01:05:46,000

and and he replied don't be ridiculous

1400

01:05:48,069 --> 01:05:46,960

right

1401

01:05:50,710 --> 01:05:48,079

yes

1402

01:05:53,510 --> 01:05:50,720

even though he had just been taken

1403

01:05:56,390 --> 01:05:53,520

although he had been standing in a field

1404

01:05:57,190 --> 01:05:56,400

and observed that craft

1405

01:06:00,549 --> 01:05:57,200

at

1406

01:06:02,069 --> 01:06:00,559

hovering only a hundred feet above him

1407

01:06:04,870 --> 01:06:02,079

and making him

1408

01:06:07,270 --> 01:06:04,880

feel from the behavior of those entities

1409

01:06:11,270 --> 01:06:07,280

on the craft that he was going to be

1410

01:06:13,510 --> 01:06:11,280

captured like a bug in a net

1411

01:06:17,829 --> 01:06:13,520

they are captured they don't remember

1412

01:06:20,150 --> 01:06:17,839

the capture they only remember those

1413

01:06:21,910 --> 01:06:20,160

code-like buzzing sounds striking the

1414

01:06:24,870 --> 01:06:21,920

trunk of the car

1415

01:06:27,270 --> 01:06:24,880

the way the car vibrated the electrical

1416

01:06:29,510 --> 01:06:27,280

tingling sensation that passed through

1417

01:06:33,750 --> 01:06:29,520

their bodies before they found

1418

01:06:36,230 --> 01:06:33,760

themselves on another track of road 30

1419

01:06:38,069 --> 01:06:36,240

to 35 miles away from where they had

1420

01:06:41,029 --> 01:06:38,079

been previously

1421

01:06:44,470 --> 01:06:41,039

and uh it's just unbelievable that

1422

01:06:48,230 --> 01:06:44,480

barney was still saying oh no betty

1423

01:06:51,109 --> 01:06:48,240

don't be ridiculous i i'll prove to you

1424

01:06:53,910 --> 01:06:51,119

that i can produce that sound and he

1425

01:06:56,390 --> 01:06:53,920

stopped the car and he drove it from one

1426

01:06:58,549 --> 01:06:56,400

side of the road to the other he did

1427

01:07:01,349 --> 01:06:58,559

everything he could

1428

01:07:05,190 --> 01:07:01,359

to reproduce that sound and he couldn't

1429

01:07:07,190 --> 01:07:05,200

now and is it is it a situation where uh

1430

01:07:09,430 --> 01:07:07,200

and i'm not cracking a joke but it is

1431

01:07:10,549 --> 01:07:09,440

kind of funny if you think about it

1432

01:07:12,309 --> 01:07:10,559

um

1433

01:07:15,510 --> 01:07:12,319

where you just got to go barney okay so

1434

01:07:18,230 --> 01:07:15,520

what's it gonna take right what what

1435

01:07:19,109 --> 01:07:18,240

what do you need to be put on the table

1436

01:07:21,670 --> 01:07:19,119

here

1437

01:07:24,549 --> 01:07:21,680

to to change the way that you're viewing

1438

01:07:27,670 --> 01:07:24,559

this experience right

1439

01:07:32,230 --> 01:07:27,680

yes and you know barney

1440

01:07:35,829 --> 01:07:32,240

always uh challenged betty always kidded

1441

01:07:38,390 --> 01:07:35,839

betty he liked to get uh an emotional

1442

01:07:41,829 --> 01:07:38,400

reaction from betty so he would do

1443

01:07:44,789 --> 01:07:41,839

things just to tease her and say the

1444

01:07:48,150 --> 01:07:44,799

opposite of what she wanted so that's

1445

01:07:52,230 --> 01:07:48,160

that was part of her his personality and

1446

01:07:55,190 --> 01:07:52,240

his behavior but when they arrived home

1447

01:07:56,710 --> 01:07:55,200

he said to her don't ever tell anyone

1448

01:07:59,670 --> 01:07:56,720

about this

1449

01:08:02,150 --> 01:07:59,680

no good can ever come of it and then

1450

01:08:04,230 --> 01:08:02,160

when they went to the car

1451

01:08:07,430 --> 01:08:04,240

with a compass to

1452

01:08:10,549 --> 01:08:07,440

hold it over those shiny spots that were

1453

01:08:14,710 --> 01:08:10,559

in the area of the trunk where

1454

01:08:16,630 --> 01:08:14,720

they heard those buzzing sounds

1455

01:08:19,269 --> 01:08:16,640

barney

1456

01:08:21,510 --> 01:08:19,279

just said i have to forget about this to

1457

01:08:23,349 --> 01:08:21,520

himself i have to forget about this

1458

01:08:26,470 --> 01:08:23,359

right away

1459

01:08:29,590 --> 01:08:26,480

we can't pay attention to this

1460

01:08:31,910 --> 01:08:29,600

do you think that um

1461

01:08:34,630 --> 01:08:31,920

it was almost impossible for barney to

1462

01:08:37,349 --> 01:08:34,640

accept everything

1463

01:08:38,390 --> 01:08:37,359

i think that it was so emotionally

1464

01:08:40,229 --> 01:08:38,400  
damaging

1465

01:08:41,430 --> 01:08:40,239  
to barney

1466

01:08:46,470 --> 01:08:41,440  
that

1467

01:08:48,950 --> 01:08:46,480  
could just push it down

1468

01:08:50,789 --> 01:08:48,960  
betty was extraordinarily curious about

1469

01:08:53,669 --> 01:08:50,799  
it so of course he was never going to

1470

01:08:56,789 --> 01:08:53,679  
push it down completely because of her

1471

01:09:00,550 --> 01:08:56,799  
interest right but for him he wanted to

1472

01:09:01,430 --> 01:09:00,560  
forget about it he was the one who ended

1473

01:09:04,550 --> 01:09:01,440  
up

1474

01:09:07,030 --> 01:09:04,560  
in the hospital with a bleeding ulcer

1475

01:09:09,829 --> 01:09:07,040  
a life-threatening ulcer

1476

01:09:12,709 --> 01:09:09,839

with a high blood pressure

1477

01:09:15,349 --> 01:09:12,719

and that is what led him to

1478

01:09:16,789 --> 01:09:15,359

be referred to dr benjamin simon for

1479

01:09:19,789 --> 01:09:16,799

treatment

1480

01:09:22,470 --> 01:09:19,799

and benjamin simon was the

1481

01:09:25,110 --> 01:09:22,480

neuropsychiatrist who treated betty and

1482

01:09:27,990 --> 01:09:25,120

barney well he bet he wasn't going to be

1483

01:09:29,110 --> 01:09:28,000

a patient but she went and asked if she

1484

01:09:31,430 --> 01:09:29,120

could be

1485

01:09:33,669 --> 01:09:31,440

and he decided to accept her

1486

01:09:36,709 --> 01:09:33,679

as well but he would see them separately

1487

01:09:38,550 --> 01:09:36,719

and reinstate amnesia at the end of each

1488

01:09:40,789 --> 01:09:38,560

session so they couldn't compare to

1489

01:09:44,229 --> 01:09:40,799

stories

1490

01:09:46,390 --> 01:09:44,239

and for you um you were very young you

1491

01:09:50,390 --> 01:09:46,400

were 12 at the time how old were you i

1492

01:09:52,789 --> 01:09:50,400

was 13 yeah 13 13. okay so you're 13

1493

01:09:55,189 --> 01:09:52,799

years old so let's talk about you for a

1494

01:09:57,110 --> 01:09:55,199

second you have a close-knit family this

1495

01:10:00,310 --> 01:09:57,120

is your aunt and uncle

1496

01:10:02,950 --> 01:10:00,320

um you were at the home with the rest of

1497

01:10:07,030 --> 01:10:02,960

the family after everything happened

1498

01:10:08,229 --> 01:10:07,040

but as a 13 year old you also know

1499

01:10:11,189 --> 01:10:08,239

barney

1500

01:10:14,310 --> 01:10:11,199

before the incident and you know

1501  
01:10:16,709 --> 01:10:14,320  
your uncle barney after the incident as

1502  
01:10:17,990 --> 01:10:16,719  
a 13 year old

1503  
01:10:18,870 --> 01:10:18,000  
how did you

1504  
01:10:20,470 --> 01:10:18,880  
uh

1505  
01:10:24,870 --> 01:10:20,480  
accept

1506  
01:10:28,390 --> 01:10:24,880  
seeing this this change in your uncle

1507  
01:10:29,590 --> 01:10:28,400  
it was very difficult for me i wanted to

1508  
01:10:31,669 --> 01:10:29,600  
help him

1509  
01:10:32,550 --> 01:10:31,679  
you know i devoted my life to helping

1510  
01:10:35,830 --> 01:10:32,560  
others

1511  
01:10:38,709 --> 01:10:35,840  
uh so i i had that cam compassion right

1512  
01:10:41,590 --> 01:10:38,719  
i wanted to do anything i could to help

1513  
01:10:43,430 --> 01:10:41,600

him and it seemed that he was struggling

1514

01:10:46,070 --> 01:10:43,440

with memories

1515

01:10:49,030 --> 01:10:46,080

struggling to remember what happened

1516

01:10:50,950 --> 01:10:49,040

during those two hours of missing time

1517

01:10:53,430 --> 01:10:50,960

and of course he had the evidence he had

1518

01:10:55,669 --> 01:10:53,440

the conscious recall of observing those

1519

01:10:57,030 --> 01:10:55,679

entities in the craft

1520

01:10:59,910 --> 01:10:57,040

and uh

1521

01:11:02,310 --> 01:10:59,920

knowing there was the physical evidence

1522

01:11:05,030 --> 01:11:02,320

the missing time it troubled him

1523

01:11:07,430 --> 01:11:05,040

terribly and he thought that maybe if he

1524

01:11:09,669 --> 01:11:07,440

could just remember

1525

01:11:11,189 --> 01:11:09,679

what happened during that two hours that

1526

01:11:12,870 --> 01:11:11,199

it would help him

1527

01:11:16,149 --> 01:11:12,880

and so i

1528

01:11:19,350 --> 01:11:16,159

always tried to help him

1529

01:11:20,790 --> 01:11:19,360

to comfort him in in a way but to

1530

01:11:22,630 --> 01:11:20,800

help him to

1531

01:11:25,189 --> 01:11:22,640

well i know today that it's an ab

1532

01:11:26,390 --> 01:11:25,199

reaction but he did have that ab

1533

01:11:29,110 --> 01:11:26,400

reaction

1534

01:11:30,070 --> 01:11:29,120

in my childhood home at the dining room

1535

01:11:30,950 --> 01:11:30,080

table

1536

01:11:33,830 --> 01:11:30,960

when

1537

01:11:36,229 --> 01:11:33,840

my mother and i and betty were there

1538

01:11:37,430 --> 01:11:36,239

trying to help him

1539

01:11:41,030 --> 01:11:37,440

and

1540

01:11:44,550 --> 01:11:41,040

he he had this breakthrough memory

1541

01:11:47,510 --> 01:11:44,560

uh of finding himself

1542

01:11:50,470 --> 01:11:47,520

sitting in the car with the roadblock

1543

01:11:54,149 --> 01:11:50,480

ahead on that dirt road and those

1544

01:11:57,510 --> 01:11:54,159

non-human entities coming toward him and

1545

01:11:59,990 --> 01:11:57,520

he had then conscious recall of those

1546

01:12:03,110 --> 01:12:00,000

entities and the way they walked they

1547

01:12:04,470 --> 01:12:03,120

did not walk with a human gate

1548

01:12:06,870 --> 01:12:04,480

and

1549

01:12:08,870 --> 01:12:06,880

he there was a huge release of emotion

1550

01:12:11,350 --> 01:12:08,880

i'll never forget it

1551

01:12:14,790 --> 01:12:11,360

where were you um again

1552

01:12:17,110 --> 01:12:14,800

you not not not the rest of your family

1553

01:12:19,030 --> 01:12:17,120

but kathleen martin at that moment did

1554

01:12:21,669 --> 01:12:19,040

you did you feel a

1555

01:12:23,270 --> 01:12:21,679

possible sense of relief that okay i got

1556

01:12:25,990 --> 01:12:23,280

my uncle back

1557

01:12:27,669 --> 01:12:26,000

everything's gonna be okay or was this

1558

01:12:30,390 --> 01:12:27,679

just the beginning of the struggle

1559

01:12:32,709 --> 01:12:30,400

because now he's consciously remembering

1560

01:12:35,750 --> 01:12:32,719

things

1561

01:12:40,709 --> 01:12:35,760

i would say it's more the beginning of

1562

01:12:43,590 --> 01:12:40,719

the struggle right uh he he was troubled

1563

01:12:44,870 --> 01:12:43,600

right up until the point where he had

1564

01:12:46,149 --> 01:12:44,880

completed

1565

01:12:48,630 --> 01:12:46,159

his

1566

01:12:51,110 --> 01:12:48,640

hypno analysis

1567

01:12:54,310 --> 01:12:51,120

with dr benjamin simon

1568

01:12:57,910 --> 01:12:54,320

uh so then i had my uncle back

1569

01:13:00,470 --> 01:12:57,920

before that he he was on edge

1570

01:13:01,350 --> 01:13:00,480

and a lot of times when he and betty

1571

01:13:04,470 --> 01:13:01,360

would come

1572

01:13:07,270 --> 01:13:04,480

to visit my my childhood home

1573

01:13:09,669 --> 01:13:07,280

uh she would be in the house with us

1574

01:13:11,430 --> 01:13:09,679

but he would be walking the backlands of

1575

01:13:13,430 --> 01:13:11,440

the family farm

1576

01:13:14,950 --> 01:13:13,440

he wouldn't be there he didn't want to

1577

01:13:16,310 --> 01:13:14,960

hear her talk

1578

01:13:20,310 --> 01:13:16,320

about

1579

01:13:22,790 --> 01:13:20,320

her obsession with this craft and what

1580

01:13:24,709 --> 01:13:22,800

happened and what the evidence was right

1581

01:13:26,470 --> 01:13:24,719

right he didn't want to hear it he

1582

01:13:29,030 --> 01:13:26,480

didn't want to hear about it it troubled

1583

01:13:31,350 --> 01:13:29,040

him deeply now

1584

01:13:34,950 --> 01:13:31,360

um this isn't uh

1585

01:13:37,110 --> 01:13:34,960

i'm glad that you didn't expand on this

1586

01:13:38,790 --> 01:13:37,120

in the book so i'm not doing a big

1587

01:13:41,030 --> 01:13:38,800

reveal here

1588

01:13:43,510 --> 01:13:41,040

but i'm going to ask

1589

01:13:45,590 --> 01:13:43,520

your thoughts on one of the statements

1590

01:13:47,030 --> 01:13:45,600

that you made in the book

1591

01:13:49,830 --> 01:13:47,040

and you just left it there for the

1592

01:13:52,310 --> 01:13:49,840

reader to to think about but now i want

1593

01:13:54,310 --> 01:13:52,320

to know where your mind was uh when you

1594

01:13:58,550 --> 01:13:54,320

wrote this but you mentioned

1595

01:14:00,630 --> 01:13:58,560

that the stress of remembering things

1596

01:14:01,510 --> 01:14:00,640

uh possibly

1597

01:14:02,870 --> 01:14:01,520

uh

1598

01:14:06,149 --> 01:14:02,880

was

1599

01:14:07,270 --> 01:14:06,159

what caused uh your uncle's health

1600

01:14:10,070 --> 01:14:07,280

issues

1601  
01:14:11,350 --> 01:14:10,080  
and and possibly even his death seven

1602  
01:14:15,750 --> 01:14:11,360  
years later

1603  
01:14:18,550 --> 01:14:15,760  
um so quickly um so why would you

1604  
01:14:22,390 --> 01:14:18,560  
uh what what made you say this in this

1605  
01:14:26,070 --> 01:14:25,270  
well i think that

1606  
01:14:32,790 --> 01:14:26,080  
he

1607  
01:14:34,149 --> 01:14:32,800  
and being a black man

1608  
01:14:38,950 --> 01:14:34,159  
growing up

1609  
01:14:40,630 --> 01:14:38,960  
in uh segregated virginia or part of his

1610  
01:14:42,790 --> 01:14:40,640  
uh childhood

1611  
01:14:46,550 --> 01:14:42,800  
and uh you know

1612  
01:14:49,110 --> 01:14:46,560  
obviously any black man any man of color

1613  
01:14:51,270 --> 01:14:49,120

who grew up in that time frame would be

1614

01:14:52,390 --> 01:14:51,280

deeply impacted

1615

01:14:55,030 --> 01:14:52,400

uh

1616

01:14:58,870 --> 01:14:55,040

barney was a highly intelligent

1617

01:15:00,390 --> 01:14:58,880

man his iq was 140. he wanted to go to

1618

01:15:04,229 --> 01:15:00,400

college

1619

01:15:06,149 --> 01:15:04,239

the color of his skin

1620

01:15:09,430 --> 01:15:06,159

he ended up

1621

01:15:11,110 --> 01:15:09,440

going into the army shortly before world

1622

01:15:13,590 --> 01:15:11,120

war ii

1623

01:15:17,910 --> 01:15:16,310

he he was in an explosion

1624

01:15:19,990 --> 01:15:17,920

there had to have been

1625

01:15:22,229 --> 01:15:20,000

an emotional impact

1626

01:15:25,669 --> 01:15:22,239

pre-existing

1627

01:15:27,910 --> 01:15:25,679

trauma anxiety from all of that and you

1628

01:15:30,149 --> 01:15:27,920

add that trauma

1629

01:15:33,590 --> 01:15:30,159

of that missing time event

1630

01:15:35,189 --> 01:15:33,600

of observing these non-humans of being

1631

01:15:37,430 --> 01:15:35,199

frightened

1632

01:15:40,390 --> 01:15:37,440

beyond belief

1633

01:15:42,950 --> 01:15:40,400

and you know having to reconcile all of

1634

01:15:46,229 --> 01:15:42,960

this in his mind something that he

1635

01:15:48,870 --> 01:15:46,239

simply did not believe

1636

01:15:50,950 --> 01:15:48,880

and suddenly he was faced with the

1637

01:15:53,830 --> 01:15:50,960

realization

1638

01:15:56,550 --> 01:15:53,840

that this was real

1639

01:15:58,470 --> 01:15:56,560

it was uh it had an

1640

01:16:00,229 --> 01:15:58,480

incredibly

1641

01:16:03,110 --> 01:16:00,239

uh traumatic

1642

01:16:06,870 --> 01:16:03,120

impact on barney

1643

01:16:09,350 --> 01:16:06,880

and uh did he ever in in

1644

01:16:11,430 --> 01:16:09,360

you know certainly the last part

1645

01:16:16,470 --> 01:16:11,440

of his life did he did he

1646

01:16:21,510 --> 01:16:19,430

after he saw dr simon when he was

1647

01:16:24,790 --> 01:16:21,520

finished with his treatment

1648

01:16:26,229 --> 01:16:24,800

he did come to terms with it he was

1649

01:16:27,750 --> 01:16:26,239

a strong

1650

01:16:30,630 --> 01:16:27,760

proud

1651  
01:16:31,910 --> 01:16:30,640  
leader among black men in southern new

1652  
01:16:35,510 --> 01:16:31,920  
hampshire

1653  
01:16:37,430 --> 01:16:35,520  
ps air force base was there so

1654  
01:16:39,350 --> 01:16:37,440  
he was not the only black man in the

1655  
01:16:42,229 --> 01:16:39,360  
area there have always been black

1656  
01:16:43,270 --> 01:16:42,239  
families in portsmouth new hampshire

1657  
01:16:45,590 --> 01:16:43,280  
and

1658  
01:16:48,229 --> 01:16:45,600  
he was actively involved in the civil

1659  
01:16:50,709 --> 01:16:48,239  
rights movement he had been appointed to

1660  
01:16:53,350 --> 01:16:50,719  
the u.s commission on civil rights as

1661  
01:16:55,430 --> 01:16:53,360  
the state advisory board member

1662  
01:16:58,390 --> 01:16:55,440  
he was active in the community he'd

1663  
01:17:00,310 --> 01:16:58,400

received an award from sergeant shriver

1664

01:17:02,950 --> 01:17:00,320

for setting up the rockingham county

1665

01:17:05,669 --> 01:17:02,960

community action program with funding

1666

01:17:08,870 --> 01:17:05,679

from the federal office of economic

1667

01:17:11,750 --> 01:17:08,880

opportunity so he was very active he was

1668

01:17:16,310 --> 01:17:11,760

doing the things that he wanted to do

1669

01:17:19,510 --> 01:17:16,320

that he loved to do he was able to put

1670

01:17:20,709 --> 01:17:19,520

these memories of this abduction

1671

01:17:23,510 --> 01:17:20,719

aside

1672

01:17:26,870 --> 01:17:23,520

and to know that he could go on with his

1673

01:17:28,390 --> 01:17:26,880

life it was over with he could forget

1674

01:17:31,350 --> 01:17:28,400

about it

1675

01:17:33,270 --> 01:17:31,360

it was confidential it was never going

1676

01:17:35,189 --> 01:17:33,280

to be revealed

1677

01:17:39,750 --> 01:17:35,199

to the public

1678

01:17:43,350 --> 01:17:39,760

yeah and he was fine until it was

1679

01:17:47,110 --> 01:17:43,360

it's uh it's uh it's such an emotional

1680

01:17:48,870 --> 01:17:47,120

uh the way that it's um

1681

01:17:50,550 --> 01:17:48,880

written about in the book from your

1682

01:17:51,910 --> 01:17:50,560

perspective

1683

01:17:54,229 --> 01:17:51,920

this is

1684

01:17:56,229 --> 01:17:54,239

your life these are some of the things

1685

01:18:00,470 --> 01:17:56,239

that you were dealing with

1686

01:18:04,229 --> 01:18:00,480

um that not only uh uh continued

1687

01:18:06,630 --> 01:18:04,239

because this this ufo et incident

1688

01:18:10,070 --> 01:18:06,640

was was just the beginning

1689

01:18:12,950 --> 01:18:10,080

and as you move on through the book um

1690

01:18:15,189 --> 01:18:12,960

uh speaking about your life i want to go

1691

01:18:18,709 --> 01:18:15,199

to an event

1692

01:18:21,510 --> 01:18:18,719

and i'm just going to say this and then

1693

01:18:24,790 --> 01:18:21,520

i want you to uh take off

1694

01:18:28,270 --> 01:18:24,800

but to talk about uh your new life and

1695

01:18:29,990 --> 01:18:28,280

crested butte colorado

1696

01:18:32,950 --> 01:18:30,000

1978.

1697

01:18:34,870 --> 01:18:32,960

now uh were

1698

01:18:36,950 --> 01:18:34,880

your relationship with iran is still

1699

01:18:37,830 --> 01:18:36,960

going on and we're going to circle back

1700

01:18:40,630 --> 01:18:37,840

to that

1701

01:18:43,590 --> 01:18:40,640

um but uh you

1702

01:18:45,030 --> 01:18:43,600

you've got a new life it's 1978 it's

1703

01:18:47,350 --> 01:18:45,040

crested mute

1704

01:18:49,189 --> 01:18:47,360

but you write i want you to complete

1705

01:18:51,830 --> 01:18:49,199

this sentence

1706

01:18:53,110 --> 01:18:51,840

and it's incredible you write and i

1707

01:18:54,550 --> 01:18:53,120

quote

1708

01:18:56,229 --> 01:18:54,560

one night

1709

01:18:59,030 --> 01:18:56,239

i am missing

1710

01:19:01,030 --> 01:18:59,040

and my neighbors are searching for me

1711

01:19:02,709 --> 01:19:01,040

after they

1712

01:19:06,870 --> 01:19:02,719

see a craft

1713

01:19:08,330 --> 01:19:06,880

hovering near my home end quote

1714

01:19:12,149 --> 01:19:08,340

what the heck kathleen

1715

01:19:14,790 --> 01:19:12,159

[Laughter]

1716

01:19:18,149 --> 01:19:14,800

yeah this is jimmy um

1717

01:19:20,149 --> 01:19:18,159

i i knew i was going to be taken that

1718

01:19:22,630 --> 01:19:20,159

night

1719

01:19:24,149 --> 01:19:22,640

my neighbors had a close encounter with

1720

01:19:26,310 --> 01:19:24,159

a craft

1721

01:19:27,669 --> 01:19:26,320

outside the condominium that we all

1722

01:19:29,990 --> 01:19:27,679

lived in

1723

01:19:32,149 --> 01:19:30,000

and uh they were looking for me because

1724

01:19:34,870 --> 01:19:32,159

they knew of my interest

1725

01:19:37,910 --> 01:19:34,880

in the topic i knew they

1726

01:19:39,590 --> 01:19:37,920

met my aunt when she came to visit

1727

01:19:41,430 --> 01:19:39,600

and

1728

01:19:43,910 --> 01:19:41,440

they couldn't find me because i was

1729

01:19:48,310 --> 01:19:43,920

probably on that craft

1730

01:19:53,590 --> 01:19:50,790

i mean this this book is a page turner

1731

01:19:57,350 --> 01:19:53,600

and and i'm letting the audience know

1732

01:19:58,870 --> 01:19:57,360

this is an actual sentence uh typed by

1733

01:20:00,950 --> 01:19:58,880

kathleen

1734

01:20:04,790 --> 01:20:00,960

and uh

1735

01:20:07,030 --> 01:20:04,800

so so what happened and um what time of

1736

01:20:08,709 --> 01:20:07,040

night by the way

1737

01:20:10,470 --> 01:20:08,719

oh it was

1738

01:20:13,830 --> 01:20:10,480

probably around

1739

01:20:16,709 --> 01:20:13,840

11 o'clock midnight something like that

1740

01:20:18,470 --> 01:20:16,719

out in crested butte people generally

1741

01:20:19,590 --> 01:20:18,480

slept late

1742

01:20:22,629 --> 01:20:19,600

and

1743

01:20:24,229 --> 01:20:22,639

then stayed up late at night

1744

01:20:27,030 --> 01:20:24,239

socializing

1745

01:20:30,310 --> 01:20:27,040

i was different from the rest of com

1746

01:20:33,270 --> 01:20:30,320

being a yankee from from new hampshire

1747

01:20:35,590 --> 01:20:33,280

where uh we were always up early because

1748

01:20:38,149 --> 01:20:35,600

you could get the work done and you know

1749

01:20:41,350 --> 01:20:38,159

that sort of thing uh especially growing

1750

01:20:44,310 --> 01:20:41,360

up on a farm so uh i was different from

1751

01:20:47,030 --> 01:20:44,320

the rest of them uh they

1752

01:20:48,390 --> 01:20:47,040

but i was not sleeping in my bed that

1753

01:20:52,870 --> 01:20:48,400

night

1754

01:20:54,229 --> 01:20:52,880

i'm sure that i had gone into my bedroom

1755

01:20:57,030 --> 01:20:54,239

uh

1756

01:20:59,189 --> 01:20:57,040

when they were looking for me

1757

01:21:01,590 --> 01:20:59,199

we didn't have to lock our doors out

1758

01:21:02,790 --> 01:21:01,600

there people would just walk in

1759

01:21:05,750 --> 01:21:02,800

or if

1760

01:21:08,709 --> 01:21:05,760

or they would pound on the door

1761

01:21:11,030 --> 01:21:08,719

they wanted to find me

1762

01:21:13,030 --> 01:21:11,040

and they couldn't

1763

01:21:16,310 --> 01:21:13,040

and

1764

01:21:20,870 --> 01:21:18,550

i'm not certain how long i was gone

1765

01:21:23,189 --> 01:21:20,880

because they thought oh well she must be

1766

01:21:24,950 --> 01:21:23,199

somewhere they didn't realize i was on

1767

01:21:27,910 --> 01:21:24,960

the craft right

1768

01:21:29,910 --> 01:21:27,920

i i'm in fact i'm not certain that i was

1769

01:21:31,990 --> 01:21:29,920

but why was it hovering outside my

1770

01:21:33,189 --> 01:21:32,000

bedroom window

1771

01:21:36,229 --> 01:21:33,199

that close

1772

01:21:39,510 --> 01:21:36,239

and uh if i wasn't right right right and

1773

01:21:40,830 --> 01:21:39,520

when did you show back up

1774

01:21:42,470 --> 01:21:40,840

uh the next

1775

01:21:45,030 --> 01:21:42,480

morning

1776

01:21:46,870 --> 01:21:45,040

i woke up and i knew that something had

1777

01:21:47,669 --> 01:21:46,880

happened

1778

01:21:52,229 --> 01:21:47,679

and

1779

01:21:53,750 --> 01:21:52,239

so i asked my roommates about that

1780

01:21:55,750 --> 01:21:53,760

and

1781

01:21:57,189 --> 01:21:55,760

they thought that they had vague

1782

01:22:03,270 --> 01:21:57,199

memories

1783

01:22:09,750 --> 01:22:05,510

remembered being i think that was this

1784

01:22:11,030 --> 01:22:09,760

time on the other side of the condo

1785

01:22:15,910 --> 01:22:11,040

i was

1786

01:22:23,110 --> 01:22:21,350

of sorts up into this craft

1787

01:22:25,030 --> 01:22:23,120

and

1788

01:22:27,350 --> 01:22:25,040

i remembered

1789

01:22:29,990 --> 01:22:27,360

finding myself in in

1790

01:22:33,270 --> 01:22:30,000

some sort of almost like an

1791

01:22:35,590 --> 01:22:33,280

antique dentist chair maybe it was

1792

01:22:36,790 --> 01:22:35,600

but it was very comfortable at the same

1793

01:22:41,510 --> 01:22:36,800

time

1794

01:22:45,350 --> 01:22:41,520

it seemed it just it wasn't

1795

01:22:47,750 --> 01:22:45,360

uh constructed in a very sturdy way from

1796

01:22:49,910 --> 01:22:47,760

my memory of it

1797

01:22:53,430 --> 01:22:49,920

but i was lying on it

1798

01:22:56,550 --> 01:22:53,440

and there was an entity that was staring

1799

01:22:59,350 --> 01:22:56,560

into my eyes and i there were these very

1800

01:23:01,270 --> 01:22:59,360

large eyes staring into mine

1801  
01:23:04,229 --> 01:23:01,280  
and

1802  
01:23:06,070 --> 01:23:04,239  
i i could feel this incredible feeling

1803  
01:23:08,709 --> 01:23:06,080  
of love

1804  
01:23:10,629 --> 01:23:08,719  
coming from those eyes and i thought to

1805  
01:23:13,990 --> 01:23:10,639  
myself

1806  
01:23:17,910 --> 01:23:14,000  
does this being love me or does he love

1807  
01:23:22,790 --> 01:23:20,870  
that's what thought went through my mind

1808  
01:23:26,310 --> 01:23:22,800  
i'm not sure if i put that in the book

1809  
01:23:29,830 --> 01:23:26,320  
no you didn't and i'm just and it isn't

1810  
01:23:32,390 --> 01:23:29,840  
isn't that interesting um you could go

1811  
01:23:36,470 --> 01:23:32,400  
anywhere in your thoughts but but you

1812  
01:23:39,030 --> 01:23:36,480  
went there um why do you think that

1813  
01:23:42,310 --> 01:23:39,040

why do you think that is

1814

01:23:44,229 --> 01:23:42,320

the tasting of the flesh part

1815

01:23:47,910 --> 01:23:44,239

i don't know

1816

01:23:50,950 --> 01:23:47,920

i really don't know why i guess it was

1817

01:23:52,870 --> 01:23:50,960

that i did not have trust

1818

01:23:55,430 --> 01:23:52,880

you didn't see like a table setting in

1819

01:23:57,750 --> 01:23:55,440

the background with with with a napkin

1820

01:23:59,270 --> 01:23:57,760

and a knife and fork

1821

01:24:03,350 --> 01:23:59,280

there wasn't any

1822

01:24:09,590 --> 01:24:03,360

no

1823

01:24:11,510 --> 01:24:09,600

i was always afraid that i wouldn't be

1824

01:24:13,430 --> 01:24:11,520

returned

1825

01:24:16,550 --> 01:24:13,440

that

1826  
01:24:19,590 --> 01:24:16,560  
they were doing something to me like

1827  
01:24:22,790 --> 01:24:19,600  
they did to my aunt

1828  
01:24:24,629 --> 01:24:22,800  
probably removing ova right

1829  
01:24:26,310 --> 01:24:24,639  
and i wondered if

1830  
01:24:29,430 --> 01:24:26,320  
they were

1831  
01:24:31,350 --> 01:24:29,440  
growing these babies as food

1832  
01:24:34,070 --> 01:24:31,360  
that's what i was wondering but it was

1833  
01:24:36,310 --> 01:24:34,080  
because i was so frightened i think it

1834  
01:24:39,189 --> 01:24:36,320  
was so negative for me

1835  
01:24:40,229 --> 01:24:39,199  
back then i didn't understand what was

1836  
01:24:41,669 --> 01:24:40,239  
happening

1837  
01:24:42,870 --> 01:24:41,679  
even though

1838  
01:24:45,669 --> 01:24:42,880

uh

1839

01:24:47,590 --> 01:24:45,679

the love was projected toward me i

1840

01:24:51,030 --> 01:24:47,600

didn't trust it

1841

01:24:52,950 --> 01:24:51,040

and it took me uh many many years

1842

01:24:54,870 --> 01:24:52,960

to overcome

1843

01:24:55,830 --> 01:24:54,880

that distrust

1844

01:25:03,830 --> 01:24:55,840

that

1845

01:25:05,830 --> 01:25:03,840

night without trepidation

1846

01:25:08,149 --> 01:25:05,840

in my own home

1847

01:25:11,510 --> 01:25:08,159

and i couldn't sleep i had great

1848

01:25:15,430 --> 01:25:11,520

difficulty with that because of the fear

1849

01:25:18,629 --> 01:25:15,440

but finally i decided that if i was

1850

01:25:20,950 --> 01:25:18,639

going to make it through all of this

1851

01:25:24,550 --> 01:25:20,960

and become a whole person

1852

01:25:27,910 --> 01:25:24,560

i had to devise a plan to do that and i

1853

01:25:28,870 --> 01:25:27,920

had to stop being fearful and i had to

1854

01:25:32,149 --> 01:25:28,880

gain

1855

01:25:35,590 --> 01:25:32,159

that strength inside me

1856

01:25:38,790 --> 01:25:35,600

that came from from my family right and

1857

01:25:42,229 --> 01:25:38,800

use that strength yes yes yes and and

1858

01:25:44,870 --> 01:25:42,239

you you so you um

1859

01:25:46,870 --> 01:25:44,880

uh i don't know where how far along in

1860

01:25:49,510 --> 01:25:46,880

the timeline this is but

1861

01:25:51,110 --> 01:25:49,520

you you talk about hanging out with your

1862

01:25:51,910 --> 01:25:51,120

aunt aunt betty

1863

01:25:59,669 --> 01:25:51,920

and

1864

01:26:03,030 --> 01:25:59,679

is i don't know if this is related to

1865

01:26:04,390 --> 01:26:03,040

this experience in 1978 79 in bu uh

1866

01:26:07,110 --> 01:26:04,400

crest debut

1867

01:26:10,709 --> 01:26:07,120

but betty says to you

1868

01:26:12,390 --> 01:26:10,719

that no one should be frightened of

1869

01:26:14,790 --> 01:26:12,400

contact

1870

01:26:16,550 --> 01:26:14,800

and that's uh that's a very interesting

1871

01:26:18,950 --> 01:26:16,560

thing why do why do you think she gave

1872

01:26:20,870 --> 01:26:18,960

you this advice to share with everybody

1873

01:26:23,189 --> 01:26:20,880

else

1874

01:26:27,030 --> 01:26:23,199

well she thought that they were just

1875

01:26:29,510 --> 01:26:27,040

astronauts coming from another planet

1876

01:26:30,950 --> 01:26:29,520

and that they were just interested in

1877

01:26:31,990 --> 01:26:30,960

our family

1878

01:26:35,430 --> 01:26:32,000

uh

1879

01:26:37,189 --> 01:26:35,440

maybe doing a sociological study on us

1880

01:26:40,149 --> 01:26:37,199

and

1881

01:26:42,950 --> 01:26:40,159

she didn't have that fright that i had

1882

01:26:46,310 --> 01:26:42,960

but i was younger you know i was 17

1883

01:26:48,310 --> 01:26:46,320

years old when i was taken

1884

01:26:51,350 --> 01:26:48,320

and then

1885

01:26:53,030 --> 01:26:51,360

taken periodically from time to time i

1886

01:26:56,390 --> 01:26:53,040

was probably

1887

01:26:58,709 --> 01:26:56,400

uh 27 28 years old when

1888

01:27:01,990 --> 01:26:58,719

that craft was hovering outside my

1889

01:27:05,910 --> 01:27:02,000

condominium encrusted butte

1890

01:27:08,870 --> 01:27:05,920

betty was older um and i think

1891

01:27:12,229 --> 01:27:08,880

and betty was a lot stronger i think at

1892

01:27:15,669 --> 01:27:12,239

that point than i was

1893

01:27:17,590 --> 01:27:15,679

betty uh was brave i mean betty

1894

01:27:19,830 --> 01:27:17,600

owned her own pistol

1895

01:27:22,550 --> 01:27:19,840

betty was a social worker for the state

1896

01:27:25,270 --> 01:27:22,560

of new hampshire and i know a story of

1897

01:27:27,990 --> 01:27:25,280

her where one time

1898

01:27:29,510 --> 01:27:28,000

one of her foster children a teenage

1899

01:27:31,030 --> 01:27:29,520

girl

1900

01:27:32,390 --> 01:27:31,040

had a boyfriend

1901  
01:27:33,990 --> 01:27:32,400  
who escaped

1902  
01:27:37,510 --> 01:27:34,000  
from jail

1903  
01:27:40,870 --> 01:27:37,520  
and the the foster girl ran away and was

1904  
01:27:42,950 --> 01:27:40,880  
holed up in a hotel room motel room

1905  
01:27:45,350 --> 01:27:42,960  
with this criminal

1906  
01:27:46,790 --> 01:27:45,360  
and the police were all outside and they

1907  
01:27:48,470 --> 01:27:46,800  
called betty

1908  
01:27:50,149 --> 01:27:48,480  
this is at night

1909  
01:27:53,750 --> 01:27:50,159  
and she went

1910  
01:27:56,070 --> 01:27:53,760  
and she was on the bullhorn saying

1911  
01:27:59,030 --> 01:27:56,080  
to the girl

1912  
01:28:01,830 --> 01:27:59,040  
i'm betty hill and you get your butt out

1913  
01:28:05,270 --> 01:28:01,840

of there right now i'm not gonna wait

1914

01:28:07,750 --> 01:28:05,280

around for you get yourself dressed and

1915

01:28:09,590 --> 01:28:07,760

get out of that room

1916

01:28:11,510 --> 01:28:09,600

and the girl did it she said betty said

1917

01:28:12,830 --> 01:28:11,520

if you don't come out i'm coming in

1918

01:28:15,669 --> 01:28:12,840

after

1919

01:28:16,709 --> 01:28:15,679

you it was that kind of thing she was

1920

01:28:19,510 --> 01:28:16,719

just

1921

01:28:22,149 --> 01:28:19,520

she was so brave that's incredible yeah

1922

01:28:23,910 --> 01:28:22,159

so so dude is in the hotel room saying

1923

01:28:26,550 --> 01:28:23,920

what are you doing as she's putting on

1924

01:28:28,550 --> 01:28:26,560

her socks that's betty hill

1925

01:28:30,870 --> 01:28:28,560

i'm out of here man

1926

01:28:33,270 --> 01:28:30,880

you can do this my caseworker i'm gonna

1927

01:28:36,709 --> 01:28:33,280

be in jail too

1928

01:28:38,870 --> 01:28:36,719

i'm out i'm out um when we come back uh

1929

01:28:41,669 --> 01:28:38,880

we're gonna take a a quick break right

1930

01:28:44,390 --> 01:28:41,679

here um but i'm gonna stay

1931

01:28:46,629 --> 01:28:44,400

uh right here in this period of your

1932

01:28:48,870 --> 01:28:46,639

life because when we come back i want to

1933

01:28:50,229 --> 01:28:48,880

talk about your two husbands uh what you

1934

01:28:52,390 --> 01:28:50,239

went through there

1935

01:28:55,110 --> 01:28:52,400

and and your kids and your family life

1936

01:28:56,550 --> 01:28:55,120

if that's okay it's in the book

1937

01:28:58,070 --> 01:28:56,560

you can't put the genie back in the

1938

01:28:59,990 --> 01:28:58,080

bottle uh

1939

01:29:01,350 --> 01:29:00,000

so we're gonna discuss this when we come

1940

01:29:03,590 --> 01:29:01,360

back you ready

1941

01:29:05,830 --> 01:29:03,600

okay absolutely our guest tonight

1942

01:29:08,229 --> 01:29:05,840

kathleen martin i'm your host jimmy

1943

01:29:10,950 --> 01:29:08,239

church this is the night

1944

01:29:13,510 --> 01:29:10,960

that kathleen releases her new book it

1945

01:29:15,430 --> 01:29:13,520

is called forbidden knowledge this

1946

01:29:25,370 --> 01:29:15,440

conversation continues after this short

1947

01:29:25,380 --> 01:29:35,910

[Music]

1948

01:29:41,230 --> 01:29:39,030

way out here we listen to jimmy church

1949

01:29:43,910 --> 01:29:41,240

you're listening to fade to black

1950

01:29:45,990 --> 01:29:43,920

[Applause]

1951

01:29:47,510 --> 01:29:46,000

you're listening to jimmy church and

1952

01:29:52,610 --> 01:29:47,520

fade to black

1953

01:29:52,620 --> 01:30:04,470

[Applause]

1954

01:30:08,950 --> 01:30:06,870

this is jimmy church jason martell's

1955

01:30:11,830 --> 01:30:08,960

book knowledge apocalypse 10-year

1956

01:30:13,830 --> 01:30:11,840

anniversary edition is now available

1957

01:30:16,149 --> 01:30:13,840

most ancient cultures speak of a time

1958

01:30:18,310 --> 01:30:16,159

when their gods visited them they never

1959

01:30:20,870 --> 01:30:18,320

say their gods came from across the

1960

01:30:23,430 --> 01:30:20,880

ocean or from the mountains they always

1961

01:30:26,310 --> 01:30:23,440

came down from the skies was ancient man

1962

01:30:28,149 --> 01:30:26,320

visited by gods or extraterrestrials we

1963

01:30:30,629 --> 01:30:28,159

have not been told the full truth about

1964

01:30:32,629 --> 01:30:30,639

our human past there was a time when all

1965

01:30:34,870 --> 01:30:32,639

the ancient cultures lived amongst

1966

01:30:36,790 --> 01:30:34,880

beings they consider their gods

1967

01:30:38,629 --> 01:30:36,800

the search for truth leads us down the

1968

01:30:41,030 --> 01:30:38,639

path of learning where the et's might

1969

01:30:43,030 --> 01:30:41,040

come from and why they are here to

1970

01:30:45,189 --> 01:30:43,040

understand some of these advanced topics

1971

01:30:47,590 --> 01:30:45,199

and learn the truth about human origins

1972

01:30:50,550 --> 01:30:47,600

buy the new book from jason martell

1973

01:30:52,350 --> 01:30:50,560

knowledge apocalypse now in its 10-year

1974

01:30:54,709 --> 01:30:52,360

anniversary edition available on

1975

01:30:57,270 --> 01:30:54,719

amazon.com by clicking on the banners

1976

01:30:59,110 --> 01:30:57,280

over on our site or simply visit

1977

01:31:04,550 --> 01:30:59,120

[jasonmartel.com](http://jasonmartel.com)

1978

01:31:07,189 --> 01:31:04,560

do you want to be an official fate or

1979

01:31:09,430 --> 01:31:07,199

not of course you do this is jimmy

1980

01:31:10,709 --> 01:31:09,440

church of fade to black just go to our

1981

01:31:13,189 --> 01:31:10,719

membership section at

1982

01:31:15,189 --> 01:31:13,199

[jimmychurchradio.com](http://jimmychurchradio.com)

1983

01:31:17,030 --> 01:31:15,199

vader knots when you think about the

1984

01:31:18,950 --> 01:31:17,040

future of our country and where we're

1985

01:31:21,990 --> 01:31:18,960

headed do you wonder about the food

1986

01:31:24,149 --> 01:31:22,000

supply i do disruptions in the food

1987

01:31:26,950 --> 01:31:24,159

supply chain could be disastrous and

1988

01:31:28,950 --> 01:31:26,960

they usually occur with little warning

1989

01:31:31,990 --> 01:31:28,960

that's why the smartest thing you can do

1990

01:31:34,950 --> 01:31:32,000

today is to stockpile emergency food

1991

01:31:37,669 --> 01:31:34,960

water and other essentials i personally

1992

01:31:39,990 --> 01:31:37,679

recommend my patriot supply they're the

1993

01:31:42,629 --> 01:31:40,000

nation's largest emergency preparedness

1994

01:31:45,110 --> 01:31:42,639

company serving millions of customers

1995

01:31:47,750 --> 01:31:45,120

for more than a decade in fact they're

1996

01:31:50,870 --> 01:31:47,760

the only source my family trusts for our

1997

01:31:53,510 --> 01:31:50,880

preparedness plan you should too right

1998

01:31:55,350 --> 01:31:53,520

now save twenty percent off a full four

1999

01:31:58,070 --> 01:31:55,360

week supply of delicious meals that

2000

01:32:00,629 --> 01:31:58,080

provide two thousand calories a day

2001

01:32:03,590 --> 01:32:00,639

saving 20 helps too doesn't it

2002

01:32:06,709 --> 01:32:03,600

especially now so go to prepare with

2003

01:32:10,390 --> 01:32:06,719

jimmy.com and get ready that's prepare

2004

01:32:12,950 --> 01:32:10,400

with jimmy.com there's no time to lose

2005

01:32:15,990 --> 01:32:12,960

do it now

2006

01:32:18,149 --> 01:32:16,000

so you love talk radio then you'll love

2007

01:32:21,350 --> 01:32:18,159

talkstreamlive.com

2008

01:32:23,510 --> 01:32:21,360

talk stream live is always on 24 7 with

2009

01:32:25,430 --> 01:32:23,520

the best streaming talk shows find your

2010

01:32:28,310 --> 01:32:25,440

favorite talkers and discover some new

2011

01:32:30,470 --> 01:32:28,320

ones it's free readily available online

2012

01:32:32,550 --> 01:32:30,480

or on mobile with any smartphone or

2013

01:32:35,110 --> 01:32:32,560

tablet finding your favorite talk shows

2014

01:32:36,910 --> 01:32:35,120

all in one place has gotten a whole lot

2015

01:32:39,030 --> 01:32:36,920

easier just go to

2016

01:32:41,270 --> 01:32:39,040

talkstreamlive.com be sure to download

2017

01:32:44,149 --> 01:32:41,280

the free apps from google play or the

2018

01:32:47,430 --> 01:32:44,159

itunes app store

2019

01:32:49,350 --> 01:32:47,440

you listen to us and we listen to you

2020

01:32:52,390 --> 01:32:49,360

and so does the cia

2021

01:32:57,430 --> 01:32:52,400

[Music]

2022

01:33:04,229 --> 01:32:59,510

you are listening to fade to black with

2023

01:33:09,750 --> 01:33:06,790

hi i'm reece evans you're listening to

2024

01:33:12,550 --> 01:33:09,760

jimmy church this is revolution the

2025

01:33:15,830 --> 01:33:12,560

revolution will not be televised the

2026

01:33:19,610 --> 01:33:15,840

revolution is on radio

2027

01:33:58,709 --> 01:33:45,270

[Music]

2028

01:34:02,390 --> 01:34:00,470

welcome back fade to black i'm your host

2029

01:34:03,430 --> 01:34:02,400

jimmy church tonight kathleen martin is

2030

01:34:05,669 --> 01:34:03,440

with us

2031

01:34:08,229 --> 01:34:05,679

her new book has just released it is

2032

01:34:11,430 --> 01:34:08,239

called forbid knowledge tomorrow night

2033

01:34:13,750 --> 01:34:11,440

freddy silva is back and

2034

01:34:16,550 --> 01:34:13,760

wednesday night john greenwald is here

2035

01:34:19,030 --> 01:34:16,560

thursday is open lines all night long

2036

01:34:21,910 --> 01:34:19,040

and we're talking about the new book

2037

01:34:24,390 --> 01:34:21,920

and although i'm no spoilers here i'm

2038

01:34:29,110 --> 01:34:24,400

not going to give anything away

2039

01:34:31,350 --> 01:34:29,120

um but uh kathleen's insights uh for how

2040

01:34:34,629 --> 01:34:31,360

the book was written and why

2041

01:34:37,350 --> 01:34:34,639

uh or what we are discussing tonight and

2042

01:34:39,350 --> 01:34:37,360

there is um a

2043

01:34:41,669 --> 01:34:39,360

significant part of this book for me

2044

01:34:45,750 --> 01:34:41,679

that i emotionally connected to

2045

01:34:46,709 --> 01:34:45,760

kathleen was uh your your your family

2046

01:34:47,430 --> 01:34:46,719

and

2047

01:34:49,990 --> 01:34:47,440

uh

2048

01:34:55,270 --> 01:34:50,000

two

2049

01:34:56,149 --> 01:34:55,280

early in the book uh of course

2050

01:34:58,709 --> 01:34:56,159

um

2051

01:35:02,070 --> 01:34:58,719

getting pregnant having kids

2052

01:35:05,030 --> 01:35:02,080

and the struggles that you went through

2053

01:35:09,350 --> 01:35:05,040

both in your marriages and also

2054

01:35:12,470 --> 01:35:09,360

as as a single mom and and what

2055

01:35:15,350 --> 01:35:12,480

and in that period of history

2056

01:35:16,629 --> 01:35:15,360

um it was a difficult thing for us a

2057

01:35:18,470 --> 01:35:16,639

single mom

2058

01:35:20,229 --> 01:35:18,480

uh to go through two as well but you

2059

01:35:22,870 --> 01:35:20,239

went through uh

2060

01:35:25,750 --> 01:35:22,880

bliss too as well in your marriages

2061

01:35:29,350 --> 01:35:25,760

where you had these highs and lows

2062

01:35:31,910 --> 01:35:29,360

how did all of this uh

2063

01:35:39,590 --> 01:35:31,920

the e.t and ufo contact

2064

01:35:43,510 --> 01:35:41,910

oh okay you're muted you're not coming

2065

01:35:48,229 --> 01:35:43,520

through kathleen

2066

01:35:53,189 --> 01:35:49,350

okay

2067

01:35:55,350 --> 01:35:53,199

strange uh i i haven't changed anything

2068

01:35:57,030 --> 01:35:55,360

here

2069

01:35:59,590 --> 01:35:57,040

see if you've got a button that you need

2070

01:36:02,550 --> 01:36:01,189

ah there it is

2071

01:36:04,070 --> 01:36:02,560

i heard it clearly do you have it now

2072

01:36:06,629 --> 01:36:04,080

yeah now we're back

2073

01:36:12,629 --> 01:36:06,639

oh thank goodness

2074

01:36:18,390 --> 01:36:15,910

and so you know just briefly um uh the

2075

01:36:19,430 --> 01:36:18,400

question again briefly i should say

2076

01:36:22,229 --> 01:36:19,440

um

2077

01:36:25,750 --> 01:36:22,239

how did uh how did all of this impact

2078

01:36:28,470 --> 01:36:25,760

your family life

2079

01:36:30,470 --> 01:36:28,480

it it made it more difficult

2080

01:36:32,070 --> 01:36:30,480

because i would

2081

01:36:34,870 --> 01:36:32,080

disappear

2082

01:36:35,990 --> 01:36:34,880

during the night

2083

01:36:41,109 --> 01:36:36,000

my

2084

01:36:44,790 --> 01:36:41,119

aware of this

2085

01:36:47,590 --> 01:36:44,800

but my second husband definitely was and

2086

01:36:49,189 --> 01:36:47,600

was taken too

2087

01:36:50,390 --> 01:36:49,199

so uh

2088

01:36:52,629 --> 01:36:50,400

and

2089

01:36:56,709 --> 01:36:52,639

he did not uh

2090

01:37:02,870 --> 01:36:59,830

some of the times so um

2091

01:37:06,550 --> 01:37:02,880

yeah and and for my first husband it was

2092

01:37:08,709 --> 01:37:06,560

uh he was a brilliant man

2093

01:37:10,870 --> 01:37:08,719

he graduated

2094

01:37:13,750 --> 01:37:10,880

first in his class from the university

2095

01:37:17,270 --> 01:37:13,760

of new hampshire phi beta kappa

2096

01:37:21,830 --> 01:37:19,910

and he was studying the philosophy of

2097

01:37:24,550 --> 01:37:21,840

psychiatry

2098

01:37:27,430 --> 01:37:24,560

in cincinnati and i was so proud

2099

01:37:29,830 --> 01:37:27,440

of him and and we had a wonderful

2100

01:37:30,629 --> 01:37:29,840

relationship really

2101

01:37:32,470 --> 01:37:30,639

and

2102

01:37:34,950 --> 01:37:32,480

you know he was

2103

01:37:38,470 --> 01:37:34,960

going to get his master's degree and

2104

01:37:39,590 --> 01:37:38,480

then i was going to be able to

2105

01:37:41,990 --> 01:37:39,600

stop

2106

01:37:44,470 --> 01:37:42,000

working at my teaching position that i

2107

01:37:47,030 --> 01:37:44,480

had when i was there and

2108

01:37:49,590 --> 01:37:47,040

do my graduate work too

2109

01:37:51,990 --> 01:37:49,600

and so i was

2110

01:37:54,870 --> 01:37:52,000

just actually

2111

01:37:57,910 --> 01:37:54,880

ready to begin graduate school i'd been

2112

01:37:59,189 --> 01:37:57,920

accepted i had a full scholarship

2113

01:38:01,590 --> 01:37:59,199

and

2114

01:38:03,910 --> 01:38:01,600

there were things that just

2115

01:38:07,350 --> 01:38:03,920

changed radically

2116

01:38:10,790 --> 01:38:07,360

in our lives

2117

01:38:18,149 --> 01:38:12,149

mistake

2118

01:38:21,189 --> 01:38:18,159

something went wrong

2119

01:38:22,790 --> 01:38:21,199

that uh set us off on an entirely

2120

01:38:25,590 --> 01:38:22,800

different course

2121

01:38:29,109 --> 01:38:25,600

i don't know if it had anything to do

2122

01:38:33,350 --> 01:38:29,119

with paranormal activity

2123

01:38:35,030 --> 01:38:33,360

or if it was just that medical mistake

2124

01:38:37,430 --> 01:38:35,040

but

2125

01:38:40,870 --> 01:38:37,440

that medical mistake when he was having

2126

01:38:43,430 --> 01:38:40,880

a truth extracted

2127

01:38:47,189 --> 01:38:43,440

changed his personality radically

2128

01:38:51,030 --> 01:38:47,199

changed who he was as a person

2129

01:38:53,830 --> 01:38:51,040

and he was so high functioning and and

2130

01:38:55,910 --> 01:38:53,840

just a great personality he'd been

2131

01:38:56,830 --> 01:38:55,920

president of his high school class he

2132

01:38:59,910 --> 01:38:56,840

was

2133

01:39:02,470 --> 01:38:59,920

uh center on the basketball team he

2134

01:39:05,510 --> 01:39:02,480

started out college with a basketball

2135

01:39:10,790 --> 01:39:05,520

scholarship he was a tall guy i

2136

01:39:14,470 --> 01:39:13,109

i'm five feet tall

2137

01:39:16,310 --> 01:39:14,480

and uh

2138

01:39:18,070 --> 01:39:16,320

so

2139

01:39:20,629 --> 01:39:18,080

it was uh

2140

01:39:21,590 --> 01:39:20,639

it was this uh

2141

01:39:24,870 --> 01:39:21,600

that

2142

01:39:27,590 --> 01:39:24,880

place

2143

01:39:31,510 --> 01:39:27,600

than i had ever envisioned or he had

2144

01:39:33,189 --> 01:39:31,520

ever envisioned it it was tragic

2145

01:39:36,310 --> 01:39:33,199

in a sense

2146

01:39:38,550 --> 01:39:36,320

and uh i ended up leaving

2147

01:39:40,790 --> 01:39:38,560

and you can you'll read about everything

2148

01:39:44,390 --> 01:39:40,800

that led up to that right

2149

01:39:46,950 --> 01:39:44,400

and in in the book but i i ended up

2150

01:39:49,430 --> 01:39:46,960

realizing that i had to leave and leave

2151  
01:39:50,950 --> 01:39:49,440  
everything behind and i wanted more than

2152  
01:39:52,870 --> 01:39:50,960  
anything

2153  
01:39:54,550 --> 01:39:52,880  
to go to graduate school to finish

2154  
01:39:57,510 --> 01:39:54,560  
graduate school i was already going

2155  
01:40:00,470 --> 01:39:57,520  
part-time when i was teaching

2156  
01:40:03,910 --> 01:40:00,480  
but i wanted to earn my doctorate in

2157  
01:40:07,030 --> 01:40:03,920  
school psychology that was my plan

2158  
01:40:09,750 --> 01:40:07,040  
and and everything collapsed

2159  
01:40:12,070 --> 01:40:09,760  
and you um uh again

2160  
01:40:14,149 --> 01:40:12,080  
it's in the book and i i don't want to

2161  
01:40:17,189 --> 01:40:14,159  
leave a gap here but

2162  
01:40:20,229 --> 01:40:17,199  
um you remarry and that's when you uh

2163  
01:40:21,109 --> 01:40:20,239

moved uh to crested butte uh colorado

2164

01:40:26,149 --> 01:40:21,119

and

2165

01:40:27,189 --> 01:40:26,159

uh you're pregnant

2166

01:40:27,510 --> 01:40:27,199

and

2167

01:40:28,629 --> 01:40:27,520

uh

2168

01:40:32,229 --> 01:40:28,639

[Music]

2169

01:40:34,950 --> 01:40:32,239

things also took another crazy turn

2170

01:40:37,189 --> 01:40:34,960

in in your second marriage and

2171

01:40:39,910 --> 01:40:37,199

again it was a health issue

2172

01:40:40,950 --> 01:40:39,920

uh with your husband uh that

2173

01:40:43,510 --> 01:40:40,960

uh

2174

01:40:47,109 --> 01:40:43,520

surfaced very quickly

2175

01:40:49,510 --> 01:40:47,119

um and you felt that i i want to know

2176

01:40:50,550 --> 01:40:49,520

what was uh in your mind

2177

01:40:52,470 --> 01:40:50,560

that

2178

01:40:54,629 --> 01:40:52,480

maybe

2179

01:40:56,470 --> 01:40:54,639

and i'm sure looking back and and as you

2180

01:40:58,229 --> 01:40:56,480

wrote this in the book you're starting

2181

01:41:01,350 --> 01:40:58,239

to realize things you thought about this

2182

01:41:04,390 --> 01:41:01,360

a lot that but maybe he was

2183

01:41:06,709 --> 01:41:04,400

not telling the family about

2184

01:41:08,629 --> 01:41:06,719

his his health issues can you share that

2185

01:41:10,229 --> 01:41:08,639

with us did you felt like he was keeping

2186

01:41:15,590 --> 01:41:10,239

a secret

2187

01:41:17,830 --> 01:41:15,600

and

2188

01:41:19,750 --> 01:41:17,840

he had sent

2189

01:41:20,950 --> 01:41:19,760

me i was pregnant

2190

01:41:24,629 --> 01:41:20,960

sent

2191

01:41:28,390 --> 01:41:24,639

me and and my baby

2192

01:41:30,870 --> 01:41:28,400

off to new hampshire to visit the family

2193

01:41:33,030 --> 01:41:30,880

and when i was there i received a phone

2194

01:41:35,270 --> 01:41:33,040

call from his mother

2195

01:41:37,430 --> 01:41:35,280

telling me that he had been diagnosed

2196

01:41:40,149 --> 01:41:37,440

with kidney cancer

2197

01:41:41,030 --> 01:41:40,159

and had a kidney removed

2198

01:41:45,189 --> 01:41:41,040

and

2199

01:41:50,390 --> 01:41:47,590

he'd been having backaches

2200

01:41:53,350 --> 01:41:50,400

he'd had a special seat built for

2201

01:41:56,310 --> 01:41:53,360

himself in the van

2202

01:41:57,189 --> 01:41:56,320

he'd been going to a chiropractor

2203

01:42:02,870 --> 01:41:57,199

and

2204

01:42:04,790 --> 01:42:02,880

that's when they realized

2205

01:42:06,550 --> 01:42:04,800

that uh one of his

2206

01:42:08,709 --> 01:42:06,560

kidneys

2207

01:42:10,310 --> 01:42:08,719

was malignant

2208

01:42:14,550 --> 01:42:10,320

and um

2209

01:42:20,229 --> 01:42:14,560

and well share with this um ultimately

2210

01:42:23,510 --> 01:42:22,470

well uh we were

2211

01:42:28,709 --> 01:42:23,520

going to

2212

01:42:31,189 --> 01:42:28,719

in colorado

2213

01:42:34,709 --> 01:42:31,199

we were going to be near the hospitals

2214

01:42:36,790 --> 01:42:34,719

and and medical treatment for him

2215

01:42:38,709 --> 01:42:36,800

and

2216

01:42:41,109 --> 01:42:38,719

i could not get a job because i was

2217

01:42:42,950 --> 01:42:41,119

pregnant every place i went i had this

2218

01:42:43,990 --> 01:42:42,960

huge abdomen

2219

01:42:45,430 --> 01:42:44,000

and

2220

01:42:47,510 --> 01:42:45,440

he couldn't work

2221

01:42:49,990 --> 01:42:47,520

and we ended up going back to crested

2222

01:42:51,750 --> 01:42:50,000

butte and he did not get the medical

2223

01:42:52,870 --> 01:42:51,760

treatment he needed

2224

01:42:55,990 --> 01:42:52,880

and

2225

01:42:59,350 --> 01:42:56,000

you know in the end it was it was fatal

2226

01:43:01,109 --> 01:42:59,360

and and and and here's the point that

2227

01:43:02,550 --> 01:43:01,119

that i'm getting to

2228

01:43:04,790 --> 01:43:02,560

um

2229

01:43:07,910 --> 01:43:04,800

you're pregnant and you're trying to go

2230

01:43:11,189 --> 01:43:07,920

out and provide for your family

2231

01:43:13,830 --> 01:43:11,199

but you couldn't get a job right and now

2232

01:43:14,950 --> 01:43:13,840

that's right and and and now he passes

2233

01:43:16,229 --> 01:43:14,960

away

2234

01:43:19,669 --> 01:43:16,239

and now

2235

01:43:23,109 --> 01:43:19,679

you're single again

2236

01:43:25,189 --> 01:43:23,119

out out there in the world facing

2237

01:43:27,030 --> 01:43:25,199

huge challenges

2238

01:43:29,990 --> 01:43:27,040

now you've got to do what you've got to

2239

01:43:32,709 --> 01:43:30,000

do right that's just it's just life

2240

01:43:33,510 --> 01:43:32,719

um and and what was your state of mind

2241

01:43:37,750 --> 01:43:33,520

and

2242

01:43:39,830 --> 01:43:37,760

how do you how do you stay positive

2243

01:43:43,510 --> 01:43:39,840

through this period

2244

01:43:46,229 --> 01:43:43,520

i was as stubborn as ever i

2245

01:43:48,070 --> 01:43:46,239

looked straight ahead and i didn't care

2246

01:43:51,109 --> 01:43:48,080

what it took

2247

01:43:54,070 --> 01:43:51,119

i was going to work

2248

01:43:55,990 --> 01:43:54,080

18 hours a day if i had to i was going

2249

01:43:58,390 --> 01:43:56,000

to be successful

2250

01:44:01,030 --> 01:43:58,400

i was going to put food on the table for

2251

01:44:04,070 --> 01:44:01,040

my children i was never ever going to

2252

01:44:07,590 --> 01:44:04,080

even think about welfare

2253

01:44:10,629 --> 01:44:07,600

uh i i lived with my mother

2254

01:44:11,910 --> 01:44:10,639

and paid her rent and and started out

2255

01:44:12,870 --> 01:44:11,920

slowly

2256

01:44:14,950 --> 01:44:12,880

uh

2257

01:44:17,910 --> 01:44:14,960

you know back in new hampshire i had

2258

01:44:20,629 --> 01:44:17,920

support the support emotional support

2259

01:44:24,310 --> 01:44:20,639

from my mother my aunt betty gave me a

2260

01:44:25,830 --> 01:44:24,320

loan so that i could purchase a car

2261

01:44:27,510 --> 01:44:25,840

and

2262

01:44:30,070 --> 01:44:27,520

i uh

2263

01:44:31,350 --> 01:44:30,080

moved on and i worked extraordinarily

2264

01:44:32,870 --> 01:44:31,360

hard

2265

01:44:34,550 --> 01:44:32,880

and

2266

01:44:35,350 --> 01:44:34,560

long hours

2267

01:44:36,310 --> 01:44:35,360

i

2268

01:44:38,390 --> 01:44:36,320

uh

2269

01:44:40,790 --> 01:44:38,400

ended up meeting

2270

01:44:43,270 --> 01:44:40,800

another man i wasn't sure

2271

01:44:47,350 --> 01:44:43,280

if i should become

2272

01:44:49,910 --> 01:44:47,360

involved with another man in my life

2273

01:44:51,830 --> 01:44:49,920

in a way i was wondering if i was cancer

2274

01:44:54,950 --> 01:44:51,840

mary because

2275

01:44:58,149 --> 01:44:54,960

my first husband had developed cancer my

2276

01:45:00,470 --> 01:44:58,159

second husband had developed cancer

2277

01:45:03,350 --> 01:45:00,480

was there something about me

2278

01:45:06,390 --> 01:45:03,360

that was causing this and i would not

2279

01:45:07,510 --> 01:45:06,400

want to afflict that on anyone else and

2280

01:45:09,030 --> 01:45:07,520

um you know

2281

01:45:11,590 --> 01:45:09,040

eventually

2282

01:45:14,310 --> 01:45:11,600

i did fall in love with

2283

01:45:17,350 --> 01:45:14,320

my my husband to whom i've been married

2284

01:45:20,310 --> 01:45:17,360

now for 38 years right

2285

01:45:23,910 --> 01:45:20,320

and uh and he didn't get cancer

2286

01:45:26,790 --> 01:45:23,920

fortunately we have a wonderful happy

2287

01:45:29,990 --> 01:45:26,800

marriage we're the best of friends

2288

01:45:32,390 --> 01:45:30,000

and uh we raised my two boys and his

2289

01:45:35,910 --> 01:45:32,400

three boys together

2290

01:45:39,189 --> 01:45:35,920

now um and and watching you smile as you

2291

01:45:40,550 --> 01:45:39,199

say that says it all and uh going back

2292

01:45:43,030 --> 01:45:40,560

to my point

2293

01:45:47,430 --> 01:45:43,040

i know you today i've known you for

2294

01:45:50,229 --> 01:45:47,440

about 10 years but but i i i didn't know

2295

01:45:52,229 --> 01:45:50,239

about your life's journey and it is

2296

01:45:53,109 --> 01:45:52,239

truly a hero's journey

2297

01:45:55,590 --> 01:45:53,119

um

2298

01:45:58,870 --> 01:45:55,600

and now let's go back

2299

01:46:01,830 --> 01:45:58,880

let's go back i i want you to finish

2300

01:46:04,950 --> 01:46:01,840

this thought this is another one

2301  
01:46:06,950 --> 01:46:04,960  
that uh stopped me right there and i had

2302  
01:46:10,149 --> 01:46:06,960  
to go back and read this

2303  
01:46:13,030 --> 01:46:10,159  
a couple of times and as uncomfortable

2304  
01:46:15,750 --> 01:46:13,040  
as it is for me to

2305  
01:46:17,750 --> 01:46:15,760  
read this and ask you about this

2306  
01:46:19,750 --> 01:46:17,760  
this is your personal experience and you

2307  
01:46:22,070 --> 01:46:19,760  
type these words

2308  
01:46:23,510 --> 01:46:22,080  
you said and i quote

2309  
01:46:26,629 --> 01:46:23,520  
in the morning

2310  
01:46:30,310 --> 01:46:26,639  
i sense pain in my abdomen

2311  
01:46:31,990 --> 01:46:30,320  
and discover a droplet of dried blood

2312  
01:46:33,510 --> 01:46:32,000  
on my navel

2313  
01:46:35,189 --> 01:46:33,520

end quote

2314

01:46:37,270 --> 01:46:35,199

now that's

2315

01:46:38,310 --> 01:46:37,280

that's extraordinary

2316

01:46:40,950 --> 01:46:38,320

um

2317

01:46:44,629 --> 01:46:40,960

take us through this and why would the

2318

01:46:48,870 --> 01:46:46,870

it was there because they were taking

2319

01:46:51,270 --> 01:46:48,880

over

2320

01:46:54,790 --> 01:46:51,280

and i had hoped that

2321

01:46:58,229 --> 01:46:54,800

all of that had stopped encrusted butte

2322

01:47:02,390 --> 01:46:58,239

and now here i was back in new hampshire

2323

01:47:03,590 --> 01:47:02,400

and i was being taken again

2324

01:47:04,950 --> 01:47:03,600

and

2325

01:47:10,390 --> 01:47:04,960

i

2326  
01:47:12,229 --> 01:47:10,400  
abdomen to

2327  
01:47:14,149 --> 01:47:12,239  
extract ova

2328  
01:47:16,149 --> 01:47:14,159  
um for

2329  
01:47:18,870 --> 01:47:16,159  
babies that they were

2330  
01:47:19,669 --> 01:47:18,880  
raising on that craft

2331  
01:47:22,229 --> 01:47:19,679  
for

2332  
01:47:23,910 --> 01:47:22,239  
you know a hybridization

2333  
01:47:27,830 --> 01:47:23,920  
program

2334  
01:47:32,790 --> 01:47:30,629  
for some reason when i was pregnant

2335  
01:47:34,390 --> 01:47:32,800  
i was very fearful that they were going

2336  
01:47:37,109 --> 01:47:34,400  
to take

2337  
01:47:40,149 --> 01:47:37,119  
that fetus from me

2338  
01:47:42,790 --> 01:47:40,159

i was terrified i don't know why

2339

01:47:46,149 --> 01:47:42,800

but there had to be something

2340

01:47:47,109 --> 01:47:46,159

buried deep in my mind

2341

01:47:51,430 --> 01:47:47,119

that

2342

01:47:54,950 --> 01:47:51,440

sort of thing

2343

01:47:58,709 --> 01:47:54,960

i had only had one hypnosis session with

2344

01:48:03,830 --> 01:48:01,270

and this was before i moved to crested

2345

01:48:06,149 --> 01:48:03,840

butte i believe

2346

01:48:07,669 --> 01:48:06,159

maybe i was living in crested i'd i'm

2347

01:48:10,470 --> 01:48:07,679

not sure

2348

01:48:13,750 --> 01:48:10,480

but it was in the 1970s when

2349

01:48:14,870 --> 01:48:13,760

he came to new hampshire and he was

2350

01:48:16,790 --> 01:48:14,880

studying

2351

01:48:17,830 --> 01:48:16,800

this theory of his

2352

01:48:19,590 --> 01:48:17,840

that

2353

01:48:22,709 --> 01:48:19,600

this kind of thing was

2354

01:48:24,470 --> 01:48:22,719

abduction was intergenerational

2355

01:48:27,270 --> 01:48:24,480

and uh

2356

01:48:29,830 --> 01:48:27,280

attempting to discover why

2357

01:48:31,510 --> 01:48:29,840

and so he

2358

01:48:35,109 --> 01:48:31,520

investigated

2359

01:48:40,390 --> 01:48:37,030

of myself

2360

01:48:41,669 --> 01:48:40,400

he even worked with my aunt betty

2361

01:48:43,750 --> 01:48:41,679

and

2362

01:48:46,709 --> 01:48:43,760

he asked her

2363

01:48:48,550 --> 01:48:46,719

if she was ever taken again more than

2364

01:48:49,270 --> 01:48:48,560

one time

2365

01:48:50,550 --> 01:48:49,280

and

2366

01:48:52,950 --> 01:48:50,560

she said

2367

01:48:54,550 --> 01:48:52,960

and i have the tape recording

2368

01:48:57,990 --> 01:48:54,560

that they came

2369

01:49:00,310 --> 01:48:58,000

to visit her about once a year right

2370

01:49:02,470 --> 01:49:00,320

and jim said to to betty why do you

2371

01:49:04,550 --> 01:49:02,480

think that is and she said oh they

2372

01:49:09,510 --> 01:49:04,560

probably just want to know who my

2373

01:49:14,709 --> 01:49:12,870

that was typical of betty and when

2374

01:49:16,229 --> 01:49:14,719

we could spend the rest of the show just

2375

01:49:18,229 --> 01:49:16,239

on that statement

2376

01:49:20,390 --> 01:49:18,239

um the

2377

01:49:23,430 --> 01:49:20,400

the site of

2378

01:49:25,510 --> 01:49:23,440

a drop of dried blood uh anywhere on

2379

01:49:26,550 --> 01:49:25,520

your body let alone uh next to your

2380

01:49:29,030 --> 01:49:26,560

navel

2381

01:49:31,830 --> 01:49:29,040

uh is a cause for alarm

2382

01:49:34,550 --> 01:49:31,840

uh i haven't had that happen to me and

2383

01:49:36,790 --> 01:49:34,560

so we can just say that but

2384

01:49:37,910 --> 01:49:36,800

how much of it when you see the dried

2385

01:49:39,189 --> 01:49:37,920

blood

2386

01:49:40,149 --> 01:49:39,199

how much

2387

01:49:42,470 --> 01:49:40,159

is

2388

01:49:44,470 --> 01:49:42,480

there as a direct thought how much of it

2389

01:49:46,070 --> 01:49:44,480

is a conscious thought

2390

01:49:48,629 --> 01:49:46,080

um

2391

01:49:50,709 --> 01:49:48,639

you know as far as memories go because

2392

01:49:53,109 --> 01:49:50,719

you got to ask how did that get here

2393

01:49:55,669 --> 01:49:53,119

right okay so when you're going through

2394

01:49:58,229 --> 01:49:55,679

that moment how much of it was just

2395

01:50:02,310 --> 01:49:58,239

right in front of you

2396

01:50:04,870 --> 01:50:02,320

it was it was i i felt the pain i felt

2397

01:50:05,830 --> 01:50:04,880

kind of a pinching sensation i saw the

2398

01:50:08,310 --> 01:50:05,840

blood

2399

01:50:09,830 --> 01:50:08,320

and it was like oh no

2400

01:50:15,750 --> 01:50:09,840

not again

2401

01:50:21,030 --> 01:50:18,149

you know that that's what it was in in

2402

01:50:22,629 --> 01:50:21,040

that time frame in my life where i was

2403

01:50:26,870 --> 01:50:22,639

terrified

2404

01:50:28,870 --> 01:50:26,880

and it was just terribly distressing

2405

01:50:30,310 --> 01:50:28,880

because there was nothing i could do

2406

01:50:32,149 --> 01:50:30,320

about that

2407

01:50:35,350 --> 01:50:32,159

i could i could

2408

01:50:38,790 --> 01:50:35,360

impact everything else in my life

2409

01:50:41,669 --> 01:50:38,800

or work really hard at it at least

2410

01:50:46,310 --> 01:50:41,679

determined that i was going to succeed

2411

01:50:49,430 --> 01:50:46,320

but with that and that point in time

2412

01:50:52,870 --> 01:50:49,440

i felt that i had no control over what

2413

01:50:54,790 --> 01:50:52,880

was happening in my life regarding alien

2414

01:50:57,189 --> 01:50:54,800

abduction

2415

01:50:58,709 --> 01:50:57,199

do you remember um

2416

01:51:04,870 --> 01:50:58,719

uh

2417

01:51:06,790 --> 01:51:04,880

you were taken and where you were taken

2418

01:51:08,550 --> 01:51:06,800

to

2419

01:51:10,950 --> 01:51:08,560

i remembered

2420

01:51:13,830 --> 01:51:10,960

there were times where

2421

01:51:17,109 --> 01:51:13,840

i was awake

2422

01:51:19,430 --> 01:51:17,119

in bed when i was taken

2423

01:51:21,910 --> 01:51:19,440

and i remember

2424

01:51:24,310 --> 01:51:21,920

just those glistening

2425

01:51:29,030 --> 01:51:24,320

eyes

2426

01:51:30,950 --> 01:51:29,040

that i somehow my husband was shut off

2427

01:51:33,589 --> 01:51:30,960

and

2428

01:51:34,870 --> 01:51:33,599

how i was sitting up

2429

01:51:40,229 --> 01:51:34,880

and

2430

01:51:43,830 --> 01:51:40,239

i was taken through

2431

01:51:46,229 --> 01:51:43,840

a pane of glass right onto a hovering

2432

01:51:50,870 --> 01:51:46,239

craft outside the house i lived in a

2433

01:51:51,990 --> 01:51:50,880

very rural area on five acres of land

2434

01:51:55,589 --> 01:51:52,000

and

2435

01:51:57,990 --> 01:51:55,599

so it was pretty easy for them

2436

01:52:00,470 --> 01:51:58,000

to take me without being seen i suppose

2437

01:52:02,550 --> 01:52:00,480

except for the pease air force base was

2438

01:52:05,189 --> 01:52:02,560

20 miles away

2439

01:52:08,149 --> 01:52:05,199

how many um up to this point i'm talking

2440

01:52:10,629 --> 01:52:08,159

about the dried blood uh incident in new

2441

01:52:14,070 --> 01:52:10,639

hampshire um

2442

01:52:17,990 --> 01:52:14,080

how frequent was this contact and the

2443

01:52:21,669 --> 01:52:19,030

it's

2444

01:52:23,750 --> 01:52:21,679

as far as i know it was not frequent

2445

01:52:28,830 --> 01:52:23,760

when i was a child

2446

01:52:31,189 --> 01:52:28,840

but when i was of reproductive age

2447

01:52:34,229 --> 01:52:31,199

in uh my

2448

01:52:35,910 --> 01:52:34,239

i know in my mid to late 20s to my mid

2449

01:52:38,470 --> 01:52:35,920

30s

2450

01:52:42,950 --> 01:52:38,480

i was taken um

2451  
01:52:47,510 --> 01:52:45,669  
and then it it slowed down

2452  
01:52:51,350 --> 01:52:47,520  
over time

2453  
01:52:52,870 --> 01:52:51,360  
you um you shared with me

2454  
01:52:56,390 --> 01:52:52,880  
oh

2455  
01:52:58,550 --> 01:52:56,400  
i'm gonna i'm gonna say

2456  
01:53:00,950 --> 01:52:58,560  
uh this was about three years ago and

2457  
01:53:03,270 --> 01:53:00,960  
you were at a ufo conference uh you were

2458  
01:53:04,229 --> 01:53:03,280  
with a couple of friends uh mutual

2459  
01:53:06,629 --> 01:53:04,239  
friends

2460  
01:53:08,310 --> 01:53:06,639  
and you were driving back this was in

2461  
01:53:09,750 --> 01:53:08,320  
florida

2462  
01:53:12,470 --> 01:53:09,760  
and uh

2463  
01:53:14,470 --> 01:53:12,480

uh you guys were driving

2464

01:53:16,310 --> 01:53:14,480

um i want you to the reason why i'm

2465

01:53:19,510 --> 01:53:16,320

bringing this up is because this didn't

2466

01:53:24,149 --> 01:53:19,520

end in your mid-30s right it did not

2467

01:53:26,870 --> 01:53:24,159

um this was a very recent um experience

2468

01:53:29,350 --> 01:53:26,880

and i remember you and i talking it was

2469

01:53:32,390 --> 01:53:29,360

either like the next day

2470

01:53:33,990 --> 01:53:32,400

and you had just had a a session

2471

01:53:36,390 --> 01:53:34,000

um at your home

2472

01:53:38,229 --> 01:53:36,400

and we talked um

2473

01:53:40,790 --> 01:53:38,239

take us through that

2474

01:53:43,589 --> 01:53:40,800

in that this didn't end in your 30s and

2475

01:53:45,830 --> 01:53:43,599

this was a very recent experience and

2476  
01:53:47,669 --> 01:53:45,840  
i'm sure you remember what i'm talking

2477  
01:53:50,070 --> 01:53:47,679  
about right now

2478  
01:53:52,070 --> 01:53:50,080  
yes i think i do because they're not

2479  
01:53:55,830 --> 01:53:52,080  
that frequent anymore and i don't think

2480  
01:54:00,310 --> 01:53:55,840  
i've actually had one since 2015

2481  
01:54:03,350 --> 01:54:00,320  
probably right but this was about 2013

2482  
01:54:06,830 --> 01:54:03,360  
and uh denise stoner that's right it was

2483  
01:54:10,950 --> 01:54:06,840  
denise yes yes denise stoner who

2484  
01:54:14,470 --> 01:54:10,960  
who is my co-author and an experiencer

2485  
01:54:17,589 --> 01:54:14,480  
on the alien abduction files

2486  
01:54:19,990 --> 01:54:17,599  
was was with me and my father was the

2487  
01:54:23,189 --> 01:54:20,000  
other person who was with me my elderly

2488  
01:54:26,709 --> 01:54:23,199

father who i was taking care of he was

2489

01:54:29,109 --> 01:54:26,719

living in in my guest house across the

2490

01:54:32,550 --> 01:54:29,119

driveway from my home

2491

01:54:34,830 --> 01:54:32,560

and so we were going to

2492

01:54:36,470 --> 01:54:34,840

saint pete

2493

01:54:37,990 --> 01:54:36,480

to uh

2494

01:54:40,790 --> 01:54:38,000

a lecture

2495

01:54:42,629 --> 01:54:40,800

and paula harris was there right and she

2496

01:54:45,350 --> 01:54:42,639

was going to be speaking

2497

01:54:46,790 --> 01:54:45,360

and so we went down there for the day

2498

01:54:49,189 --> 01:54:46,800

denise and i

2499

01:54:52,149 --> 01:54:49,199

uh would always meet we live about oh

2500

01:54:54,390 --> 01:54:52,159

probably an hour's drive away from one

2501

01:54:57,990 --> 01:54:54,400

another but we'd drive

2502

01:55:00,470 --> 01:54:58,000

a half hour in each other's direction

2503

01:55:01,750 --> 01:55:00,480

she'd park in a parking lot and i would

2504

01:55:04,470 --> 01:55:01,760

drive us

2505

01:55:07,109 --> 01:55:04,480

so i drove us down

2506

01:55:07,990 --> 01:55:07,119

to st pete and we had a quick dinner

2507

01:55:11,109 --> 01:55:08,000

and

2508

01:55:13,189 --> 01:55:11,119

then we were on our way home

2509

01:55:15,350 --> 01:55:13,199

when suddenly

2510

01:55:18,550 --> 01:55:15,360

the gps in

2511

01:55:21,030 --> 01:55:18,560

my fairly new car at that time

2512

01:55:23,830 --> 01:55:21,040

started malfunctioning

2513

01:55:26,470 --> 01:55:23,840

and i ended up without thinking pulling

2514

01:55:29,109 --> 01:55:26,480

off the road and there i was

2515

01:55:31,830 --> 01:55:29,119

in a desolate area

2516

01:55:33,990 --> 01:55:31,840

and i and it suddenly hit me what are

2517

01:55:36,149 --> 01:55:34,000

you doing here

2518

01:55:38,149 --> 01:55:36,159

and i pulled over

2519

01:55:40,310 --> 01:55:38,159

and i stopped the car

2520

01:55:41,350 --> 01:55:40,320

and i said we have to get back on the

2521

01:55:42,149 --> 01:55:41,360

highway

2522

01:55:43,350 --> 01:55:42,159

and

2523

01:55:45,830 --> 01:55:43,360

so i

2524

01:55:48,070 --> 01:55:45,840

went zooming out and back on the highway

2525

01:55:49,589 --> 01:55:48,080

i had turned off the gps i knew the way

2526

01:55:51,910 --> 01:55:49,599

anyway

2527

01:55:54,070 --> 01:55:51,920

um that was just there because we like

2528

01:55:56,629 --> 01:55:54,080

to do a lot of talking

2529

01:55:58,870 --> 01:55:56,639

and so we're we're all talking again in

2530

01:56:01,669 --> 01:55:58,880

the car and then

2531

01:56:03,750 --> 01:56:01,679

suddenly i feel like

2532

01:56:05,109 --> 01:56:03,760

the car is going up

2533

01:56:07,589 --> 01:56:05,119

hill

2534

01:56:09,750 --> 01:56:07,599

or going up into the air maybe

2535

01:56:11,990 --> 01:56:09,760

it was

2536

01:56:12,870 --> 01:56:12,000

and i was saying to myself

2537

01:56:16,070 --> 01:56:12,880

well

2538

01:56:18,950 --> 01:56:16,080

i didn't realize i was that tired that

2539

01:56:23,109 --> 01:56:18,960

that i'm having this perceptual problem

2540

01:56:24,870 --> 01:56:23,119

i think my car is going up in the air

2541

01:56:26,070 --> 01:56:24,880

and

2542

01:56:29,270 --> 01:56:26,080

uh

2543

01:56:31,830 --> 01:56:29,280

then there's this period of time that i

2544

01:56:34,870 --> 01:56:31,840

don't know what happened

2545

01:56:37,270 --> 01:56:34,880

but the car is coming back down

2546

01:56:39,510 --> 01:56:37,280

on the highway

2547

01:56:43,189 --> 01:56:39,520

i can feel it touch

2548

01:56:44,310 --> 01:56:43,199

denise and i resume talking

2549

01:56:48,070 --> 01:56:44,320

her

2550

01:56:50,550 --> 01:56:48,080

cell phone is not working

2551  
01:56:54,310 --> 01:56:50,560  
my father who was actively involved in a

2552  
01:56:55,350 --> 01:56:54,320  
conversation with us is now asleep

2553  
01:56:57,750 --> 01:56:55,360  
and

2554  
01:56:59,750 --> 01:56:57,760  
we drove on to

2555  
01:57:02,390 --> 01:56:59,760  
the place where

2556  
01:57:05,270 --> 01:57:02,400  
she had parked her car

2557  
01:57:06,629 --> 01:57:05,280  
now that was probably it for me for that

2558  
01:57:08,149 --> 01:57:06,639  
night

2559  
01:57:09,589 --> 01:57:08,159  
but

2560  
01:57:12,390 --> 01:57:09,599  
uh when she

2561  
01:57:14,709 --> 01:57:12,400  
got into her car and started driving off

2562  
01:57:17,430 --> 01:57:14,719  
her insulin pump that she was wearing

2563  
01:57:18,790 --> 01:57:17,440

was malfunctioning she had a full

2564

01:57:21,669 --> 01:57:18,800

battery

2565

01:57:23,589 --> 01:57:21,679

her phone had been fully charged too

2566

01:57:27,669 --> 01:57:23,599

i didn't like using cell phones in those

2567

01:57:30,629 --> 01:57:27,679

days so mine was completely turned off

2568

01:57:32,950 --> 01:57:30,639

but she had all of these problems and so

2569

01:57:34,390 --> 01:57:32,960

she decided well she was going to just

2570

01:57:36,950 --> 01:57:34,400

drive home

2571

01:57:39,430 --> 01:57:36,960

on a familiar route it wasn't the one

2572

01:57:40,310 --> 01:57:39,440

she always took but it was familiar to

2573

01:57:43,350 --> 01:57:40,320

her

2574

01:57:45,430 --> 01:57:43,360

and she's driving along and suddenly she

2575

01:57:47,030 --> 01:57:45,440

finds herself

2576

01:57:49,109 --> 01:57:47,040

on a

2577

01:57:51,510 --> 01:57:49,119

narrow road

2578

01:57:52,629 --> 01:57:51,520

next to a lake

2579

01:57:56,149 --> 01:57:52,639

and

2580

01:57:58,229 --> 01:57:56,159

in florida the there are tall

2581

01:57:59,189 --> 01:57:58,239

trees with

2582

01:58:01,750 --> 01:57:59,199

moss

2583

01:58:02,550 --> 01:58:01,760

hanging off the trees

2584

01:58:04,629 --> 01:58:02,560

and

2585

01:58:07,589 --> 01:58:04,639

in that kind of an area because it's

2586

01:58:11,189 --> 01:58:07,599

close to water and she

2587

01:58:14,070 --> 01:58:11,199

sees this huge red orb

2588

01:58:16,950 --> 01:58:14,080

rising up out of the lake

2589

01:58:20,149 --> 01:58:16,960

and then she remembers

2590

01:58:22,790 --> 01:58:20,159

her familiar entity stepping out from

2591

01:58:24,390 --> 01:58:22,800

behind a tree this is an entity that

2592

01:58:26,470 --> 01:58:24,400

she's seen

2593

01:58:29,669 --> 01:58:26,480

all of her life

2594

01:58:32,629 --> 01:58:29,679

and the next thing she knew

2595

01:58:33,669 --> 01:58:32,639

she was in her driveway she didn't

2596

01:58:35,750 --> 01:58:33,679

remember

2597

01:58:37,189 --> 01:58:35,760

driving there she didn't know how she

2598

01:58:39,589 --> 01:58:37,199

got there

2599

01:58:41,750 --> 01:58:39,599

and her husband was inside worried to

2600

01:58:45,510 --> 01:58:41,760

death about her

2601  
01:58:47,510 --> 01:58:45,520  
because she had not come home

2602  
01:58:49,350 --> 01:58:47,520  
she called me the following

2603  
01:58:52,070 --> 01:58:49,360  
morning

2604  
01:58:54,550 --> 01:58:52,080  
and told me what happened and that she

2605  
01:58:57,669 --> 01:58:54,560  
was going to go out to find the place

2606  
01:59:00,189 --> 01:58:57,679  
she did go out uh by the way there

2607  
01:59:02,550 --> 01:59:00,199  
was an electric

2608  
01:59:04,070 --> 01:59:02,560  
electromagnetic anomaly

2609  
01:59:06,950 --> 01:59:04,080  
uh on her

2610  
01:59:08,550 --> 01:59:06,960  
she's a tremendous ufo investigator she

2611  
01:59:09,430 --> 01:59:08,560  
has all the equipment

2612  
01:59:12,550 --> 01:59:09,440  
so

2613  
01:59:15,510 --> 01:59:12,560

on that tri-field meter she was able to

2614

01:59:16,950 --> 01:59:15,520

measure an electromagnetic

2615

01:59:19,750 --> 01:59:16,960

anomaly

2616

01:59:23,030 --> 01:59:19,760

and uh now uh but before we get to the

2617

01:59:23,830 --> 01:59:23,040

break okay let's talk about your dad

2618

01:59:25,030 --> 01:59:23,840

so

2619

01:59:28,870 --> 01:59:25,040

um

2620

01:59:36,229 --> 01:59:33,189

well the following night

2621

01:59:39,109 --> 01:59:36,239

i felt that i had been taken

2622

01:59:41,669 --> 01:59:39,119

and uh my dad

2623

01:59:43,109 --> 01:59:41,679

uh said well i saw this

2624

01:59:44,390 --> 01:59:43,119

bright light

2625

01:59:46,470 --> 01:59:44,400

out in the

2626

01:59:48,390 --> 01:59:46,480

in the middle of the night i got up and

2627

01:59:52,790 --> 01:59:48,400

looked at it he said i think you were

2628

01:59:58,709 --> 01:59:55,510

it just never ends in in in your world

2629

02:00:01,350 --> 01:59:58,719

kathleen it just never reads and i

2630

02:00:04,470 --> 02:00:01,360

remember us having that conversation and

2631

02:00:07,990 --> 02:00:04,480

it you know it's a great experience

2632

02:00:10,950 --> 02:00:08,000

but it was your dad's comments uh for me

2633

02:00:13,990 --> 02:00:10,960

that i just found you know so wonderful

2634

02:00:17,270 --> 02:00:14,000

and and how old was he at the time

2635

02:00:19,669 --> 02:00:17,280

uh he was about 90. exactly

2636

02:00:20,950 --> 02:00:19,679

exactly let's take our break right here

2637

02:00:23,270 --> 02:00:20,960

i guess tonight the one and only

2638

02:00:26,870 --> 02:00:23,280

kathleen martin is with us her new book

2639

02:00:29,189 --> 02:00:26,880

forbidden knowledge is out today all the

2640

02:00:31,430 --> 02:00:29,199

links for the book you can go and get it

2641

02:00:33,830 --> 02:00:31,440

when we come back we're going to talk

2642

02:00:35,270 --> 02:00:33,840

about uh are you ready we're going to

2643

02:00:39,350 --> 02:00:35,280

talk about

2644

02:00:41,910 --> 02:00:39,360

we come back kathleen oh sure we can

2645

02:00:43,430 --> 02:00:41,920

talk about friends we'll be right back

2646

02:00:48,780 --> 02:00:43,440

everybody this is rob with the mental

2647

02:00:52,830 --> 02:00:50,310

[Music]

2648

02:00:56,149 --> 02:00:52,840

your 1 million gigawatt paranormal

2649

02:00:57,830 --> 02:00:56,159

powerhouse k-u-n-x-d-b

2650

02:00:59,589 --> 02:00:57,840

the x

2651  
02:01:02,149 --> 02:00:59,599  
are you ready to read about true

2652  
02:01:04,950 --> 02:01:02,159  
paranormal events unex media publishes

2653  
02:01:07,350 --> 02:01:04,960  
non-fiction books about ufos ghosts and

2654  
02:01:10,629 --> 02:01:07,360  
haunted places time anomalies cryptid

2655  
02:01:12,790 --> 02:01:10,639  
creatures and more just like kunx db

2656  
02:01:15,790 --> 02:01:12,800  
radio it's all about unexplained

2657  
02:01:17,830 --> 02:01:15,800  
phenomena visit

2658  
02:01:19,990 --> 02:01:17,840  
[www.unxmedia.com](http://www.unxmedia.com) to see our list of

2659  
02:01:22,629 --> 02:01:20,000  
great book titles by debbie zigglemeyer

2660  
02:01:25,189 --> 02:01:22,639  
gene walker devin listrom wayne lawrence

2661  
02:01:28,950 --> 02:01:25,199  
bill spicer and yours truly margie k

2662  
02:01:32,950 --> 02:01:30,790  
why is it we're not very good with our

2663  
02:01:34,709 --> 02:01:32,960

health regiment until it's too late we

2664

02:01:36,550 --> 02:01:34,719

don't put oil in the car until the

2665

02:01:39,270 --> 02:01:36,560

engine blows up when the body's out of

2666

02:01:41,589 --> 02:01:39,280

balance your health is not so good give

2667

02:01:44,950 --> 02:01:41,599

your body some love log on to get the

2668

02:01:47,030 --> 02:01:44,960

tea.com that's get the tea.com try our

2669

02:01:49,990 --> 02:01:47,040

life change tea which cleanses you from

2670

02:01:52,149 --> 02:01:50,000

harmful intruders a clean colon is one

2671

02:01:54,149 --> 02:01:52,159

of the ways to bring the body in balance

2672

02:01:56,790 --> 02:01:54,159

we also carry organic supplements to

2673

02:01:58,950 --> 02:01:56,800

help you get where you need to go so do

2674

02:02:02,790 --> 02:01:58,960

your body a favor log on to get the

2675

02:02:05,030 --> 02:02:02,800

tea.com that's get the ttea.com

2676

02:02:07,510 --> 02:02:05,040

you can even visit our sales page to

2677

02:02:09,750 --> 02:02:07,520

save some dough does anybody call money

2678

02:02:11,910 --> 02:02:09,760

dough anymore anyway if you're looking

2679

02:02:15,270 --> 02:02:11,920

for short helpful health tips go to

2680

02:02:19,350 --> 02:02:15,280

youtube and punch in health matters now

2681

02:02:23,030 --> 02:02:19,360

that's health matters now so

2682

02:02:25,350 --> 02:02:23,040

log on to getthet.com shop get balanced

2683

02:02:27,589 --> 02:02:25,360

then learn some cool tips at health

2684

02:02:30,149 --> 02:02:27,599

matters now you'll be glad you did

2685

02:02:31,910 --> 02:02:30,159

that's get the tea dot com

2686

02:02:35,350 --> 02:02:31,920

this is jimmy church of fade to black

2687

02:02:38,470 --> 02:02:35,360

and i only drink fade to black blend

2688

02:02:40,149 --> 02:02:38,480

coffee from river moon just click on the

2689

02:02:41,830 --> 02:02:40,159

river moon coffee banner at

2690

02:02:52,190 --> 02:02:41,840

jimmychurchradio.com

2691

02:02:58,550 --> 02:02:56,709

[Music]

2692

02:03:01,589 --> 02:02:58,560

when you're in the house for longer

2693

02:03:03,990 --> 02:03:01,599

periods of time you can see them flying

2694

02:03:05,750 --> 02:03:04,000

or running across the floor

2695

02:03:09,030 --> 02:03:05,760

ooh yuck

2696

02:03:13,270 --> 02:03:09,040

they're unhealthy gross and disgusting

2697

02:03:16,390 --> 02:03:13,280

bugs i loathe bugs we keep a clean home

2698

02:03:18,470 --> 02:03:16,400

but occasionally bugs show up well i

2699

02:03:22,310 --> 02:03:18,480

found something that is tougher than

2700

02:03:25,589 --> 02:03:22,320

bugs orange guard on contact it kills

2701  
02:03:29,189 --> 02:03:25,599  
hidden bugs including ants roaches and

2702  
02:03:31,589 --> 02:03:29,199  
fleas plus orange guard is a residual

2703  
02:03:34,070 --> 02:03:31,599  
repellent all of the ingredients of

2704  
02:03:37,109 --> 02:03:34,080  
orange guard are on the fda generally

2705  
02:03:40,629 --> 02:03:37,119  
recognized as safe list orange guard may

2706  
02:03:44,310 --> 02:03:40,639  
be used around food humans and pets it

2707  
02:03:46,910 --> 02:03:44,320  
comes with a 30 day money back guarantee

2708  
02:03:49,990 --> 02:03:46,920  
orange guard available at

2709  
02:03:50,830 --> 02:03:50,000  
orangeguard.com whole foods and ace

2710  
02:03:52,069 --> 02:03:50,840  
hardware

2711  
02:03:55,350 --> 02:03:52,079  
[Music]

2712  
02:03:58,069 --> 02:03:55,360  
gold loves chaos uncertainty and

2713  
02:03:59,990 --> 02:03:58,079

disarray history shows us what gold does

2714

02:04:01,830 --> 02:04:00,000

when people aren't sure aren't sure

2715

02:04:04,629 --> 02:04:01,840

about the government the stock market

2716

02:04:07,350 --> 02:04:04,639

their jobs or their retirement savings

2717

02:04:09,189 --> 02:04:07,360

our national debt is skyrocketing gold

2718

02:04:11,430 --> 02:04:09,199

and other precious metals are a defense

2719

02:04:14,149 --> 02:04:11,440

measure against inflation and a stock

2720

02:04:16,470 --> 02:04:14,159

market that might take years to recover

2721

02:04:18,709 --> 02:04:16,480

so what can you do right now to protect

2722

02:04:20,470 --> 02:04:18,719

yourself called united gold group we

2723

02:04:23,750 --> 02:04:20,480

offer gold and other precious metals

2724

02:04:25,350 --> 02:04:23,760

delivered securely within 72 hours are

2725

02:04:27,830 --> 02:04:25,360

you worried about the stock market we

2726

02:04:32,149 --> 02:04:27,840

can also help you set up a real gold or

2727

02:04:34,390 --> 02:04:32,159

silver ira or a 401k safe and secure

2728

02:04:37,350 --> 02:04:34,400

united gold group makes gold ownership

2729

02:04:39,669 --> 02:04:37,360

affordable call now and get up to 2

2730

02:04:45,350 --> 02:04:39,679

dollars in free gold or silver with a

2731

02:04:45,360 --> 02:04:47,870

that's

2732

02:05:01,270 --> 02:04:49,589

800-753-85534 or visit

2733

02:05:06,870 --> 02:05:03,109

you wanna know a secret

2734

02:05:08,229 --> 02:05:06,880

i love ponies i really love ponies i'm

2735

02:05:10,470 --> 02:05:08,239

serious

2736

02:05:11,830 --> 02:05:10,480

i couldn't stay sane without pawn mr

2737

02:05:13,910 --> 02:05:11,840

brush

2738

02:05:20,390 --> 02:05:13,920

why fade to black

2739

02:05:26,370 --> 02:05:22,550

this is fade to black with jimmy church

2740

02:05:38,709 --> 02:05:26,380

on the game changer radio network

2741

02:05:40,470 --> 02:05:38,719

[Music]

2742

02:05:42,709 --> 02:05:40,480

welcome back fade to black i'm your host

2743

02:05:44,390 --> 02:05:42,719

jimmy church tonight kathleen martin is

2744

02:05:47,109 --> 02:05:44,400

with us the new book

2745

02:05:48,629 --> 02:05:47,119

i've got it up there on twitter uh

2746

02:05:50,550 --> 02:05:48,639

everybody can go and check that out

2747

02:05:54,310 --> 02:05:50,560

hashtag f2b

2748

02:05:56,950 --> 02:05:54,320

and uh it is an amazing read it's an

2749

02:05:58,870 --> 02:05:56,960

amazing read and kathleen i can't let

2750

02:06:00,470 --> 02:05:58,880

this conversation get away from us

2751  
02:06:03,270 --> 02:06:00,480  
tonight without mentioning stanton

2752  
02:06:05,189 --> 02:06:03,280  
friedman and he must be smiling right

2753  
02:06:07,189 --> 02:06:05,199  
now and just saying good on you kathleen

2754  
02:06:08,870 --> 02:06:07,199  
you go

2755  
02:06:11,589 --> 02:06:08,880  
i bet he is

2756  
02:06:13,750 --> 02:06:11,599  
that he is in fact a friend of mine here

2757  
02:06:15,510 --> 02:06:13,760  
in florida is a

2758  
02:06:16,950 --> 02:06:15,520  
medium

2759  
02:06:19,350 --> 02:06:16,960  
highly psychic

2760  
02:06:20,550 --> 02:06:19,360  
and she knew stanton

2761  
02:06:23,830 --> 02:06:20,560  
in fact

2762  
02:06:25,109 --> 02:06:23,840  
he has come to visit her in spirit

2763  
02:06:29,030 --> 02:06:25,119

and

2764

02:06:31,510 --> 02:06:29,040

she said that

2765

02:06:33,109 --> 02:06:31,520

when she was meditating stanton

2766

02:06:34,550 --> 02:06:33,119

came to her

2767

02:06:37,270 --> 02:06:34,560

and uh

2768

02:06:38,790 --> 02:06:37,280

said that he was watching over me

2769

02:06:39,510 --> 02:06:38,800

and

2770

02:06:42,069 --> 02:06:39,520

that

2771

02:06:44,390 --> 02:06:42,079

he wasn't too far away and there was

2772

02:06:46,310 --> 02:06:44,400

something about the color blue

2773

02:06:48,229 --> 02:06:46,320

and i don't i still haven't figured that

2774

02:06:51,350 --> 02:06:48,239

one out but

2775

02:06:54,870 --> 02:06:51,360

yes yeah right on right around you know

2776

02:06:58,149 --> 02:06:54,880

uh we were uh uh we we shot this film

2777

02:07:00,709 --> 02:06:58,159

last year and a group of us uh were

2778

02:07:03,990 --> 02:07:00,719

sitting it was myself richard dolan and

2779

02:07:05,189 --> 02:07:04,000

whitley and and linda and uh william

2780

02:07:07,109 --> 02:07:05,199

henry

2781

02:07:09,910 --> 02:07:07,119

and we were sitting having a

2782

02:07:11,270 --> 02:07:09,920

conversation and and we brought up

2783

02:07:13,830 --> 02:07:11,280

stanton

2784

02:07:16,870 --> 02:07:13,840

um all of this and

2785

02:07:18,310 --> 02:07:16,880

and the comments were

2786

02:07:20,390 --> 02:07:18,320

man

2787

02:07:22,149 --> 02:07:20,400

wouldn't he just be

2788

02:07:25,270 --> 02:07:22,159

smiling today

2789

02:07:27,830 --> 02:07:25,280

with everything that is going on with

2790

02:07:29,589 --> 02:07:27,840

ufos in the uap question and what's

2791

02:07:31,589 --> 02:07:29,599

going on with washington and the

2792

02:07:33,830 --> 02:07:31,599

department of defense and this

2793

02:07:36,390 --> 02:07:33,840

acknowledgement and this thing moving

2794

02:07:38,149 --> 02:07:36,400

forward and how happy

2795

02:07:40,310 --> 02:07:38,159

he would be right now to live through

2796

02:07:42,470 --> 02:07:40,320

this moment with us and and how much we

2797

02:07:46,229 --> 02:07:42,480

missed him

2798

02:07:47,270 --> 02:07:46,239

we certainly do and i think he does know

2799

02:07:49,030 --> 02:07:47,280

what

2800

02:07:51,350 --> 02:07:49,040

we're going through now if he's

2801  
02:07:54,790 --> 02:07:51,360  
communicating with my friend

2802  
02:07:55,589 --> 02:07:54,800  
and he would be uh extremely happy i

2803  
02:07:58,069 --> 02:07:55,599  
think

2804  
02:08:00,790 --> 02:07:58,079  
he did so much work

2805  
02:08:03,830 --> 02:08:00,800  
over a 50-year period

2806  
02:08:05,510 --> 02:08:03,840  
advancing this knowledge despite the

2807  
02:08:08,310 --> 02:08:05,520  
ridicule

2808  
02:08:09,830 --> 02:08:08,320  
and uh well he was the he was he was our

2809  
02:08:12,550 --> 02:08:09,840  
spokesperson

2810  
02:08:15,510 --> 02:08:12,560  
he was he was the face

2811  
02:08:17,350 --> 02:08:15,520  
you know and uh the the other part uh

2812  
02:08:19,830 --> 02:08:17,360  
for me and i want to get back to the

2813  
02:08:23,270 --> 02:08:19,840

book of course i'm franco swann but

2814

02:08:25,270 --> 02:08:23,280

um i think for all of us uh

2815

02:08:27,510 --> 02:08:25,280

that uh are

2816

02:08:29,350 --> 02:08:27,520

researching and investigating this

2817

02:08:31,270 --> 02:08:29,360

subject with our own experiences

2818

02:08:35,189 --> 02:08:31,280

whatever brings us here

2819

02:08:37,910 --> 02:08:35,199

but when stanton was on tv

2820

02:08:40,229 --> 02:08:37,920

or stanton was speaking

2821

02:08:44,390 --> 02:08:40,239

on our behalf all that went through my

2822

02:08:45,830 --> 02:08:44,400

mind was i'm glad we have this guy right

2823

02:08:49,430 --> 02:08:45,840

absolutely

2824

02:08:54,470 --> 02:08:51,669

he didn't he wasn't

2825

02:08:55,430 --> 02:08:54,480

at least publicly wearing the tinfoil

2826

02:09:00,870 --> 02:08:55,440

hat

2827

02:09:02,149 --> 02:09:00,880

media right he was the centered

2828

02:09:04,470 --> 02:09:02,159

physicist

2829

02:09:07,589 --> 02:09:04,480

with his feet on the ground

2830

02:09:09,430 --> 02:09:07,599

speaking for us and and it was just like

2831

02:09:11,189 --> 02:09:09,440

i'm so happy

2832

02:09:14,229 --> 02:09:11,199

it's it's stanton

2833

02:09:16,790 --> 02:09:14,239

and he he represents us so well and that

2834

02:09:18,950 --> 02:09:16,800

thought went through my mind every time

2835

02:09:20,709 --> 02:09:18,960

he spoke

2836

02:09:22,950 --> 02:09:20,719

yes he certainly

2837

02:09:26,069 --> 02:09:22,960

did but

2838

02:09:28,470 --> 02:09:26,079

sometimes he was not highly respected by

2839

02:09:30,550 --> 02:09:28,480

the media unfortunately by the

2840

02:09:32,550 --> 02:09:30,560

mainstream media

2841

02:09:33,589 --> 02:09:32,560

he was ridiculed

2842

02:09:37,030 --> 02:09:33,599

he

2843

02:09:39,510 --> 02:09:37,040

was called a ufo enthusiast

2844

02:09:41,910 --> 02:09:39,520

instead of a nuclear physicist

2845

02:09:46,229 --> 02:09:41,920

so he was misrepresented

2846

02:09:48,790 --> 02:09:46,239

in fact when philip class was alive

2847

02:09:49,830 --> 02:09:48,800

and donald menzel was alive

2848

02:09:52,149 --> 02:09:49,840

they

2849

02:09:54,709 --> 02:09:52,159

caused other scientists to believe that

2850

02:09:55,990 --> 02:09:54,719

stanton was a charlatan

2851  
02:09:58,470 --> 02:09:56,000  
and uh

2852  
02:10:00,629 --> 02:09:58,480  
donald menzel dr donald menzel from

2853  
02:10:03,990 --> 02:10:00,639  
harvard said to stanton

2854  
02:10:07,030 --> 02:10:04,000  
how can you be a scientist

2855  
02:10:09,109 --> 02:10:07,040  
no scientist would believe that ufos are

2856  
02:10:11,350 --> 02:10:09,119  
real

2857  
02:10:12,470 --> 02:10:11,360  
right

2858  
02:10:13,350 --> 02:10:12,480  
i could

2859  
02:10:15,669 --> 02:10:13,360  
yeah

2860  
02:10:19,109 --> 02:10:15,679  
i i could almost do a stanton impression

2861  
02:10:21,030 --> 02:10:19,119  
right now in response to that but uh

2862  
02:10:22,629 --> 02:10:21,040  
um he

2863  
02:10:24,470 --> 02:10:22,639

uh

2864

02:10:35,669 --> 02:10:24,480

he

2865

02:10:38,310 --> 02:10:35,679

just a little bit too much oh jimmy you

2866

02:10:42,950 --> 02:10:38,320

know and he would set me straight

2867

02:10:46,069 --> 02:10:42,960

and and i would sit back and go uh i

2868

02:10:49,270 --> 02:10:46,079

just got i just got schooled by stanton

2869

02:10:51,589 --> 02:10:49,280

so i've got that going for me right and

2870

02:10:53,430 --> 02:10:51,599

and he always centered me he always

2871

02:10:55,350 --> 02:10:53,440

brought me back

2872

02:10:56,790 --> 02:10:55,360

and and that's what i loved about him so

2873

02:10:57,830 --> 02:10:56,800

much so

2874

02:10:59,910 --> 02:10:57,840

anyway

2875

02:11:01,669 --> 02:10:59,920

uh we could spend uh the rest of the

2876

02:11:04,629 --> 02:11:01,679

night talking about stanton freeman i

2877

02:11:06,790 --> 02:11:04,639

miss him so much and i know you do too

2878

02:11:07,910 --> 02:11:06,800

and so i do and

2879

02:11:10,629 --> 02:11:07,920

you know he

2880

02:11:12,149 --> 02:11:10,639

i have to say that stanton was

2881

02:11:15,510 --> 02:11:12,159

conservative

2882

02:11:16,310 --> 02:11:15,520

he had a scientific mind that would not

2883

02:11:18,629 --> 02:11:16,320

go

2884

02:11:21,109 --> 02:11:18,639

beyond a certain point

2885

02:11:24,470 --> 02:11:21,119

he had a really hard time with things

2886

02:11:27,270 --> 02:11:24,480

like the idea that these ets might be

2887

02:11:29,910 --> 02:11:27,280

inter-dimensional for example

2888

02:11:33,189 --> 02:11:29,920

well you know and and and i think that

2889

02:11:34,310 --> 02:11:33,199

later on um okay we can we can stay on

2890

02:11:37,109 --> 02:11:34,320

stanton

2891

02:11:39,669 --> 02:11:37,119

i think that later on

2892

02:11:42,229 --> 02:11:39,679

um and i asked him directly i said is

2893

02:11:43,589 --> 02:11:42,239

the door cracked open for you stanton

2894

02:11:46,550 --> 02:11:43,599

just a little bit

2895

02:11:49,510 --> 02:11:46,560

to maybe explore these other ideas and

2896

02:11:52,470 --> 02:11:49,520

he said jimmy i learn every single day

2897

02:11:54,229 --> 02:11:52,480

so he did have an open mind uh

2898

02:11:56,709 --> 02:11:54,239

when it came to these other because none

2899

02:11:58,790 --> 02:11:56,719

of us had all of the answers and i think

2900

02:12:01,270 --> 02:11:58,800

that stanton although yes you're right

2901

02:12:04,149 --> 02:12:01,280

about his conservative aspect to this

2902

02:12:06,790 --> 02:12:04,159

but his mind was completely open and i

2903

02:12:10,629 --> 02:12:06,800

think he listened to everybody he did

2904

02:12:13,350 --> 02:12:10,639

listen and he listened to me a lot he uh

2905

02:12:15,990 --> 02:12:13,360

had conversations where he asked my

2906

02:12:20,870 --> 02:12:16,000

opinion he'd want to know what was going

2907

02:12:23,189 --> 02:12:20,880

on in the ufo abduction ufo contact

2908

02:12:26,310 --> 02:12:23,199

field that sort of thing

2909

02:12:28,950 --> 02:12:26,320

and uh you know when when i first told

2910

02:12:29,910 --> 02:12:28,960

him that i was an experimenter he said

2911

02:12:32,790 --> 02:12:29,920

hmm

2912

02:12:35,109 --> 02:12:32,800

i'll put that in my gray basket

2913

02:12:40,310 --> 02:12:35,119

but

2914

02:12:43,510 --> 02:12:40,320

several years he was convinced that i

2915

02:12:45,189 --> 02:12:43,520

really it really did happen to me i know

2916

02:12:48,229 --> 02:12:45,199

he's happy today though it's an

2917

02:12:50,550 --> 02:12:48,239

extraordinary book and uh now let's talk

2918

02:12:53,510 --> 02:12:50,560

about uh francis swann

2919

02:12:55,830 --> 02:12:53,520

and um you were

2920

02:12:57,350 --> 02:12:55,840

you were given

2921

02:12:59,189 --> 02:12:57,360

i don't even know what to call it an

2922

02:13:01,669 --> 02:12:59,199

envelope a satchel

2923

02:13:02,950 --> 02:13:01,679

uh you were given a bundle

2924

02:13:14,730 --> 02:13:02,960

of

2925

02:13:15,830 --> 02:13:14,740

uh from let's just call them visitors

2926

02:13:19,910 --> 02:13:15,840

[Music]

2927

02:13:21,510 --> 02:13:19,920

and let's talk about those 24 pages

2928

02:13:24,709 --> 02:13:21,520

but the

2929

02:13:28,229 --> 02:13:24,719

the other individuals around her uh that

2930

02:13:29,990 --> 02:13:28,239

are in this uh particular story

2931

02:13:32,149 --> 02:13:30,000

let me give you a little background

2932

02:13:33,750 --> 02:13:32,159

first uh

2933

02:13:39,990 --> 02:13:33,760

admiral

2934

02:13:42,390 --> 02:13:40,000

betty and my uncle barney's friend

2935

02:13:44,550 --> 02:13:42,400

he and his wife they lived across the

2936

02:13:46,629 --> 02:13:44,560

river from betty and barney

2937

02:13:50,229 --> 02:13:46,639

now betty and barney did not know him

2938

02:13:51,109 --> 02:13:50,239

before they had their ufo experience

2939

02:13:54,709 --> 02:13:51,119

but

2940

02:13:58,310 --> 02:13:54,719

after he retired from the navy he

2941

02:14:00,950 --> 02:13:58,320

was on the board of directors for nycap

2942

02:14:03,189 --> 02:14:00,960

and so he heard about their story got in

2943

02:14:04,390 --> 02:14:03,199

touch with them and invited them to his

2944

02:14:05,350 --> 02:14:04,400

home

2945

02:14:11,350 --> 02:14:05,360

and

2946

02:14:13,990 --> 02:14:11,360

they were not ridiculed they thought

2947

02:14:17,589 --> 02:14:14,000

they would be in fact there were

2948

02:14:20,310 --> 02:14:17,599

people from the canadian military there

2949

02:14:23,109 --> 02:14:20,320

wilbert smith who was the canadian

2950

02:14:27,030 --> 02:14:23,119

governments he was a scientist brilliant

2951

02:14:28,550 --> 02:14:27,040

scientist but he was uh also their ufo

2952

02:14:29,270 --> 02:14:28,560

guy

2953

02:14:31,669 --> 02:14:29,280

uh

2954

02:14:33,189 --> 02:14:31,679

he had passed on at that point but his

2955

02:14:35,030 --> 02:14:33,199

wife was there

2956

02:14:36,390 --> 02:14:35,040

she worked for the canadian government

2957

02:14:40,229 --> 02:14:36,400

as well

2958

02:14:41,189 --> 02:14:40,239

and uh they even had a fragment of of

2959

02:14:43,510 --> 02:14:41,199

metal

2960

02:14:46,550 --> 02:14:43,520

and there was a psychic there who held

2961

02:14:47,589 --> 02:14:46,560

the the metal in her hand and talked

2962

02:14:50,149 --> 02:14:47,599

about

2963

02:14:52,310 --> 02:14:50,159

uh where it came from that it was

2964

02:14:54,629 --> 02:14:52,320

recover it was recovered from a ufo

2965

02:14:56,790 --> 02:14:54,639

crash into a river in

2966

02:14:59,109 --> 02:14:56,800

in canada

2967

02:15:00,229 --> 02:14:59,119

and so betty and barney were relieved

2968

02:15:02,550 --> 02:15:00,239

and and

2969

02:15:05,830 --> 02:15:02,560

betty became good friends with them of

2970

02:15:07,510 --> 02:15:05,840

course barney died when he was 46

2971

02:15:10,870 --> 02:15:07,520

not too long after

2972

02:15:13,109 --> 02:15:10,880

the the book was released

2973

02:15:16,470 --> 02:15:13,119

and

2974

02:15:20,069 --> 02:15:16,480

i i wanted to know more

2975

02:15:23,109 --> 02:15:20,079

and i was looking for information i

2976

02:15:25,589 --> 02:15:23,119

have had a long long-term interest in

2977

02:15:27,589 --> 02:15:25,599

the history of government involvement

2978

02:15:28,470 --> 02:15:27,599

in ufos

2979

02:15:30,229 --> 02:15:28,480

and

2980

02:15:32,709 --> 02:15:30,239

i went to

2981

02:15:35,189 --> 02:15:32,719

elliott maine where they lived i i was

2982

02:15:38,310 --> 02:15:35,199

not able to find any information of

2983

02:15:40,470 --> 02:15:38,320

course admiral knowles had passed on uh

2984

02:15:43,270 --> 02:15:40,480

his wife was no longer living there or

2985

02:15:45,750 --> 02:15:43,280

she had passed on as well

2986

02:15:46,550 --> 02:15:45,760

she had actually passed on i found out

2987

02:15:49,990 --> 02:15:46,560

but

2988

02:15:51,669 --> 02:15:50,000

so i couldn't write a lot about this

2989

02:15:53,589 --> 02:15:51,679

encaptured

2990

02:15:56,149 --> 02:15:53,599

but

2991

02:15:59,589 --> 02:15:56,159

i put them the word out

2992

02:16:02,229 --> 02:15:59,599

that i was looking for this information

2993

02:16:05,189 --> 02:16:02,239

and admiral knowles granddaughter walked

2994

02:16:07,430 --> 02:16:05,199

up to me stanton was sitting right

2995

02:16:09,030 --> 02:16:07,440

beside me this was at the exeter new

2996

02:16:11,270 --> 02:16:09,040

hampshire

2997

02:16:14,550 --> 02:16:11,280

ufo festival

2998

02:16:15,589 --> 02:16:14,560

and she handed me a nice thick packet of

2999

02:16:17,669 --> 02:16:15,599

papers

3000

02:16:19,189 --> 02:16:17,679

and introduced herself

3001  
02:16:21,750 --> 02:16:19,199  
and she said

3002  
02:16:24,069 --> 02:16:21,760  
she gave me the originals she said you

3003  
02:16:25,510 --> 02:16:24,079  
can take any of these that you want to

3004  
02:16:29,430 --> 02:16:25,520  
photocopy

3005  
02:16:31,430 --> 02:16:29,440  
and then send the originals back to me

3006  
02:16:34,150 --> 02:16:31,440  
and she said i will give you permission

3007  
02:16:35,190 --> 02:16:34,160  
to use any of that in fact i want you to

3008  
02:16:37,750 --> 02:16:35,200  
use

3009  
02:16:38,629 --> 02:16:37,760  
that information

3010  
02:16:40,230 --> 02:16:38,639  
and

3011  
02:16:41,509 --> 02:16:40,240  
so i was

3012  
02:16:44,349 --> 02:16:41,519  
delighted

3013  
02:16:46,950 --> 02:16:44,359

but at the same time it involved

3014

02:16:50,070 --> 02:16:46,960

communication with extraterrestrials

3015

02:16:53,030 --> 02:16:50,080

which is just really far out there at

3016

02:16:56,309 --> 02:16:53,040

that time i was thinking i mean this was

3017

02:16:58,389 --> 02:16:56,319

about 2010

3018

02:17:00,709 --> 02:16:58,399

and so i just i looked through

3019

02:17:02,629 --> 02:17:00,719

everything

3020

02:17:03,669 --> 02:17:02,639

because stanton would frown on that sort

3021

02:17:06,709 --> 02:17:03,679

of thing

3022

02:17:08,709 --> 02:17:06,719

and i just stored it in my file cabinet

3023

02:17:12,150 --> 02:17:08,719

for years

3024

02:17:13,030 --> 02:17:12,160

and then i finally pulled it out

3025

02:17:26,309 --> 02:17:13,040

and

3026

02:17:27,589 --> 02:17:26,319

just lived in the same town as admiral

3027

02:17:30,150 --> 02:17:27,599

knowles

3028

02:17:31,750 --> 02:17:30,160

she was involved in community affairs

3029

02:17:35,110 --> 02:17:31,760

that sort of thing

3030

02:17:38,150 --> 02:17:35,120

but one day when she was driving home

3031

02:17:39,990 --> 02:17:38,160

she was followed by this strange craft

3032

02:17:43,910 --> 02:17:40,000

beside her car

3033

02:17:47,190 --> 02:17:43,920

and then when she arrived home uh

3034

02:17:49,990 --> 02:17:47,200

not too long after that

3035

02:17:52,150 --> 02:17:50,000

the this uh entity

3036

02:17:55,509 --> 02:17:52,160

appeared in front of her just

3037

02:17:58,469 --> 02:17:55,519

materialized in her kitchen sometimes it

3038

02:18:00,469 --> 02:17:58,479

was jesus who materialized

3039

02:18:01,750 --> 02:18:00,479

but

3040

02:18:03,509 --> 02:18:01,760

she

3041

02:18:06,549 --> 02:18:03,519

ended up having

3042

02:18:10,870 --> 02:18:06,559

this entity waking her up

3043

02:18:14,469 --> 02:18:10,880

at all times of the day and night

3044

02:18:16,469 --> 02:18:14,479

giving her telepathic messages

3045

02:18:19,110 --> 02:18:16,479

that she would hear and she would write

3046

02:18:22,150 --> 02:18:19,120

as quickly as she could

3047

02:18:25,030 --> 02:18:22,160

and she finally compiled all of these

3048

02:18:26,150 --> 02:18:25,040

messages and she took them to admiral

3049

02:18:28,469 --> 02:18:26,160

knowles

3050

02:18:31,589 --> 02:18:28,479

he was a rear admiral by the way

3051

02:18:33,190 --> 02:18:31,599

uh but we called him admiral knowles

3052

02:18:36,389 --> 02:18:33,200

she gave the

3053

02:18:37,990 --> 02:18:36,399

packet to him and he read the papers

3054

02:18:39,429 --> 02:18:38,000

inside

3055

02:18:41,030 --> 02:18:39,439

and

3056

02:18:42,549 --> 02:18:41,040

he believed that they were so

3057

02:18:43,910 --> 02:18:42,559

scientifically

3058

02:18:47,270 --> 02:18:43,920

advanced

3059

02:18:50,549 --> 02:18:47,280

and so important to national security

3060

02:18:53,910 --> 02:18:50,559

that he sent them to margaret chase

3061

02:18:58,230 --> 02:18:53,920

smith the u.s senator from maine and she

3062

02:19:01,669 --> 02:18:59,270

so

3063

02:19:05,349 --> 02:19:01,679

then the cia

3064

02:19:09,349 --> 02:19:05,359

the fbi the navy

3065

02:19:11,910 --> 02:19:09,359

the air force all became interested in

3066

02:19:13,110 --> 02:19:11,920

doing this secret work with francis

3067

02:19:15,349 --> 02:19:13,120

swann

3068

02:19:17,990 --> 02:19:15,359

and the messages that they were giving

3069

02:19:19,750 --> 02:19:18,000

her wilbert smith from the canadian

3070

02:19:21,349 --> 02:19:19,760

government was

3071

02:19:25,990 --> 02:19:21,359

involved in this

3072

02:19:28,150 --> 02:19:26,000

as well and so uh of course actively was

3073

02:19:31,509 --> 02:19:28,160

admiral knowles

3074

02:19:34,150 --> 02:19:31,519

and they were receiving these messages

3075

02:19:36,549 --> 02:19:34,160

from francis swann

3076

02:19:39,349 --> 02:19:36,559  
and they uh were attempting to

3077

02:19:41,589 --> 02:19:39,359  
scientifically verify

3078

02:19:42,790 --> 02:19:41,599  
the information

3079

02:19:45,910 --> 02:19:42,800  
and

3080

02:19:48,630 --> 02:19:45,920  
finally they didn't verify

3081

02:19:51,030 --> 02:19:48,640  
let me let me ask you this were they

3082

02:19:52,710 --> 02:19:51,040  
uh approaching this by the way the

3083

02:19:53,990 --> 02:19:52,720  
chapter in this book

3084

02:19:56,870 --> 02:19:54,000  
the ana

3085

02:20:00,309 --> 02:19:56,880  
enigmatic uh mrs swan

3086

02:20:02,630 --> 02:20:00,319  
is a page turner i mean it's just it's

3087

02:20:05,030 --> 02:20:02,640  
it's it's unbelievable

3088

02:20:06,710 --> 02:20:05,040

but but i have to ask you this was their

3089

02:20:07,590 --> 02:20:06,720

approach

3090

02:20:10,389 --> 02:20:07,600

one

3091

02:20:13,190 --> 02:20:10,399

uh were they objective were they trying

3092

02:20:14,790 --> 02:20:13,200

to verify or even blow this out of the

3093

02:20:17,270 --> 02:20:14,800

water and maybe

3094

02:20:19,110 --> 02:20:17,280

uh refute or discounted were they

3095

02:20:20,230 --> 02:20:19,120

playing both sides here how were they

3096

02:20:24,309 --> 02:20:20,240

approaching it

3097

02:20:25,270 --> 02:20:24,319

scientifically they were playing both

3098

02:20:28,469 --> 02:20:25,280

sides

3099

02:20:31,270 --> 02:20:28,479

um you know her side

3100

02:20:34,550 --> 02:20:31,280

so that she would trust them right but

3101

02:20:36,550 --> 02:20:34,560

at the same time uh they were attempting

3102

02:20:38,389 --> 02:20:36,560

to refute it they were attempting to

3103

02:20:40,309 --> 02:20:38,399

find scientific

3104

02:20:43,670 --> 02:20:40,319

evidence that this was real and they

3105

02:20:45,190 --> 02:20:43,680

went on for a while where uh they did

3106

02:20:47,190 --> 02:20:45,200

not believe

3107

02:20:49,270 --> 02:20:47,200

it until they

3108

02:20:50,710 --> 02:20:49,280

finally did receive

3109

02:20:53,190 --> 02:20:50,720

verifiable

3110

02:20:56,389 --> 02:20:53,200

evidence and it was it's all in the book

3111

02:20:58,550 --> 02:20:56,399

and all about the u.s government's

3112

02:21:00,950 --> 02:20:58,560

interest in this too

3113

02:21:02,950 --> 02:21:00,960

and you hear about dwight eisenhower

3114

02:21:04,309 --> 02:21:02,960

meeting with these

3115

02:21:06,309 --> 02:21:04,319

entities

3116

02:21:07,190 --> 02:21:06,319

i still wonder

3117

02:21:11,670 --> 02:21:07,200

if

3118

02:21:16,870 --> 02:21:11,680

result

3119

02:21:19,030 --> 02:21:16,880

of her messages she was able to train

3120

02:21:21,030 --> 02:21:19,040

a military man

3121

02:21:22,790 --> 02:21:21,040

to communicate

3122

02:21:24,070 --> 02:21:22,800

with these entities

3123

02:21:28,950 --> 02:21:24,080

as well

3124

02:21:32,389 --> 02:21:28,960

and he i know was going to california

3125

02:21:34,870 --> 02:21:32,399

on some kind of uh

3126

02:21:38,230 --> 02:21:34,880

research study or something

3127

02:21:40,469 --> 02:21:38,240

was it was it at edwards air force base

3128

02:21:42,950 --> 02:21:40,479

i don't have that information right so

3129

02:21:44,309 --> 02:21:42,960

that's why it's speculative i don't know

3130

02:21:49,429 --> 02:21:44,319

right

3131

02:21:52,150 --> 02:21:49,439

the time frame is the same you know and

3132

02:21:54,309 --> 02:21:52,160

and back then all roads lead to edwards

3133

02:21:57,590 --> 02:21:54,319

right you know it just seems you know

3134

02:22:01,910 --> 02:21:57,600

with eisenhower too as well um

3135

02:22:05,750 --> 02:22:01,920

with um with all of these agencies now

3136

02:22:08,150 --> 02:22:05,760

in involved uh with francis and

3137

02:22:09,510 --> 02:22:08,160

and what was stated in these in these

3138

02:22:10,550 --> 02:22:09,520

pages

3139

02:22:12,230 --> 02:22:10,560

um

3140

02:22:14,469 --> 02:22:12,240

how did they treat it was this

3141

02:22:16,230 --> 02:22:14,479

immediately classified

3142

02:22:20,070 --> 02:22:16,240

were they

3143

02:22:22,550 --> 02:22:20,080

communicating with each other

3144

02:22:24,150 --> 02:22:22,560

i have the fbi files

3145

02:22:26,070 --> 02:22:24,160

i show them

3146

02:22:28,230 --> 02:22:26,080

when i lecture

3147

02:22:29,349 --> 02:22:28,240

i didn't put them in the book

3148

02:22:31,910 --> 02:22:29,359

but

3149

02:22:34,950 --> 02:22:31,920

i have the fbi files

3150

02:22:37,670 --> 02:22:34,960

proving that this was going on but the

3151

02:22:41,270 --> 02:22:37,680

fbi files say that when they realized

3152

02:22:43,590 --> 02:22:41,280

that her method of of communication

3153

02:22:45,349 --> 02:22:43,600

was not uh

3154

02:22:47,030 --> 02:22:45,359

typical and and

3155

02:22:48,870 --> 02:22:47,040

acceptable to them

3156

02:22:53,110 --> 02:22:48,880

they went home

3157

02:22:55,830 --> 02:22:53,120

well i also have information that they

3158

02:22:56,950 --> 02:22:55,840

really maintained a secret

3159

02:22:58,309 --> 02:22:56,960

interest

3160

02:22:59,190 --> 02:22:58,319

in this

3161

02:23:00,389 --> 02:22:59,200

uh

3162

02:23:01,429 --> 02:23:00,399

as well

3163

02:23:04,950 --> 02:23:01,439

and

3164

02:23:07,190 --> 02:23:04,960

uh continued to of course

3165

02:23:10,070 --> 02:23:07,200

attempt to communicate

3166

02:23:12,230 --> 02:23:10,080

with these entities attempt to have

3167

02:23:13,750 --> 02:23:12,240

craft shown

3168

02:23:16,830 --> 02:23:13,760

at a

3169

02:23:17,990 --> 02:23:16,840

cia office

3170

02:23:19,990 --> 02:23:18,000

and uh

3171

02:23:23,429 --> 02:23:20,000

on and on there were there were many

3172

02:23:26,389 --> 02:23:23,439

experiments that were done undercover

3173

02:23:28,870 --> 02:23:26,399

now when we um

3174

02:23:31,590 --> 02:23:28,880

when we look at where we are today and

3175

02:23:34,550 --> 02:23:31,600

i'm talking about you know marco rubio

3176

02:23:37,110 --> 02:23:34,560

and the senate and the uap task force

3177

02:23:39,270 --> 02:23:37,120

report and this new group that has been

3178

02:23:40,389 --> 02:23:39,280

put together and and so forth where we

3179

02:23:44,070 --> 02:23:40,399

are today

3180

02:23:45,510 --> 02:23:44,080

it sounds like through francis swann and

3181

02:23:47,349 --> 02:23:45,520

this packet

3182

02:23:50,469 --> 02:23:47,359

that this has been going on the whole

3183

02:23:53,270 --> 02:23:50,479

time that this interest in this and they

3184

02:23:56,710 --> 02:23:53,280

they know that these craft are real

3185

02:23:58,870 --> 02:23:56,720

um we can say ufo uap flying saucers

3186

02:24:00,950 --> 02:23:58,880

whatever but this is

3187

02:24:04,150 --> 02:24:00,960

this is a reality that

3188

02:24:05,750 --> 02:24:04,160

that has existed the entire time

3189

02:24:08,389 --> 02:24:05,760

through the department of defense in

3190

02:24:11,750 --> 02:24:08,399

washington dc

3191

02:24:14,710 --> 02:24:11,760

i believe so i was absolutely shocked to

3192

02:24:16,790 --> 02:24:14,720

learn that this was going on in 1954. i

3193

02:24:18,710 --> 02:24:16,800

knew about the government study stanton

3194

02:24:20,950 --> 02:24:18,720

and i did a great deal of research on

3195

02:24:22,950 --> 02:24:20,960

that right and of course he had before

3196

02:24:25,190 --> 02:24:22,960

me we wrote fact fiction and flying

3197

02:24:29,590 --> 02:24:25,200

saucers about all of that but

3198

02:24:32,389 --> 02:24:29,600

um to have that information

3199

02:24:33,590 --> 02:24:32,399

and and at that time being so skeptical

3200

02:24:37,030 --> 02:24:33,600

myself

3201

02:24:40,870 --> 02:24:38,790

made me wonder what

3202

02:24:44,389 --> 02:24:40,880

why would the government

3203

02:24:47,030 --> 02:24:44,399

become involved in something as crazy as

3204

02:24:49,830 --> 02:24:47,040

this telepathic communication

3205

02:24:52,230 --> 02:24:49,840

um attempting to communicate

3206

02:24:54,550 --> 02:24:52,240

maybe through channeling or automatic

3207

02:24:57,270 --> 02:24:54,560

writing and that sort of thing

3208

02:24:59,190 --> 02:24:57,280

and uh you know so

3209

02:25:01,910 --> 02:24:59,200

that's why i put it away

3210

02:25:04,790 --> 02:25:01,920

for many years and

3211

02:25:05,830 --> 02:25:04,800

and sort of had a dismissive attitude

3212

02:25:07,110 --> 02:25:05,840

toward it

3213

02:25:09,030 --> 02:25:07,120

until

3214

02:25:12,710 --> 02:25:09,040

i learned more

3215

02:25:16,389 --> 02:25:12,720

and i began to change my mind

3216

02:25:18,309 --> 02:25:16,399

to and i read that information and so i

3217

02:25:19,550 --> 02:25:18,319

started wondering

3218

02:25:22,630 --> 02:25:19,560

if other

3219

02:25:24,630 --> 02:25:22,640

experiencers had been given information

3220

02:25:27,510 --> 02:25:24,640

as well i know

3221

02:25:30,790 --> 02:25:27,520

that i was given information that i

3222

02:25:32,870 --> 02:25:30,800

never spoke of because i wasn't going to

3223

02:25:35,110 --> 02:25:32,880

speak without having confirmation that

3224

02:25:37,510 --> 02:25:35,120

other people had received that and what

3225

02:25:38,389 --> 02:25:37,520

do you do what this is what i find so

3226

02:25:41,750 --> 02:25:38,399

interesting

3227

02:25:43,750 --> 02:25:41,760

kathleen what do you do when you start

3228

02:25:46,309 --> 02:25:43,760

connecting the dots

3229

02:25:48,070 --> 02:25:46,319

yourself right you've got your other

3230

02:25:50,389 --> 02:25:48,080

experiences that you're talking to

3231

02:25:52,710 --> 02:25:50,399

you're sitting on this paperwork you're

3232

02:25:54,950 --> 02:25:52,720

starting to understand but things that

3233

02:25:56,630 --> 02:25:54,960

only you know

3234

02:26:00,070 --> 02:25:56,640

you haven't shared

3235

02:26:02,630 --> 02:26:00,080

and suddenly it's starting to uh show up

3236

02:26:05,429 --> 02:26:02,640

in front of you from different sources

3237

02:26:06,389 --> 02:26:05,439

uh what do you do with that uh inside of

3238

02:26:08,870 --> 02:26:06,399

yourself

3239

02:26:11,270 --> 02:26:08,880

is it vindication are you relieved or

3240

02:26:13,190 --> 02:26:11,280

does it scare the crap out of you

3241

02:26:15,270 --> 02:26:13,200

it didn't scare the crap out of me at

3242

02:26:18,389 --> 02:26:15,280

all it it

3243

02:26:20,870 --> 02:26:18,399

gave me a much better understanding

3244

02:26:21,830 --> 02:26:20,880

of what is going on what this is all

3245

02:26:23,429 --> 02:26:21,840

about

3246

02:26:25,270 --> 02:26:23,439

and uh

3247

02:26:29,110 --> 02:26:25,280

i was you know even though i was sitting

3248

02:26:30,230 --> 02:26:29,120

on it i was i was working on three major

3249

02:26:32,710 --> 02:26:30,240

studies

3250

02:26:33,590 --> 02:26:32,720

for commonalities that experience or

3251  
02:26:37,670 --> 02:26:33,600  
share

3252  
02:26:39,910 --> 02:26:37,680  
and they had open-ended questions

3253  
02:26:42,469 --> 02:26:39,920  
did you receive any messages from these

3254  
02:26:46,230 --> 02:26:42,479  
ets did they communicate with you at all

3255  
02:26:49,830 --> 02:26:46,240  
if so what did you learn and we learned

3256  
02:26:51,190 --> 02:26:49,840  
a great deal in those studies and the

3257  
02:26:54,870 --> 02:26:51,200  
messages

3258  
02:26:57,750 --> 02:26:54,880  
were the same as francis swann was

3259  
02:27:00,790 --> 02:26:57,760  
giving back in 1954

3260  
02:27:04,790 --> 02:27:00,800  
and then i had the opportunity

3261  
02:27:06,070 --> 02:27:04,800  
to meet a man in florida

3262  
02:27:08,950 --> 02:27:06,080  
um and

3263  
02:27:11,349 --> 02:27:08,960

i was at the mufon symposium it was in

3264

02:27:14,389 --> 02:27:11,359

2000 and

3265

02:27:17,670 --> 02:27:14,399

now i think it was 2016

3266

02:27:20,150 --> 02:27:17,680

in orlando and

3267

02:27:21,270 --> 02:27:20,160

he had gone there because the ets had

3268

02:27:23,750 --> 02:27:21,280

told him

3269

02:27:25,429 --> 02:27:23,760

to go to that conference he said he had

3270

02:27:27,830 --> 02:27:25,439

to pay a lot of money

3271

02:27:31,429 --> 02:27:27,840

in order to do what they told him to do

3272

02:27:35,270 --> 02:27:31,439

but he had been communicating he said

3273

02:27:39,429 --> 02:27:35,280

with them since he was eight years old

3274

02:27:42,150 --> 02:27:39,439

and now he here he was he had been

3275

02:27:45,030 --> 02:27:42,160

in the a police officer in england

3276

02:27:48,150 --> 02:27:45,040

that's where he was from he had moved to

3277

02:27:50,710 --> 02:27:48,160

the united states he was a real estate

3278

02:27:54,150 --> 02:27:50,720

agent he happened to live in the same

3279

02:27:57,429 --> 02:27:54,160

town that i live in but we didn't know

3280

02:27:58,950 --> 02:27:57,439

one another that's pretty strange to to

3281

02:28:00,710 --> 02:27:58,960

find this out

3282

02:28:03,110 --> 02:28:00,720

his wife had

3283

02:28:05,750 --> 02:28:03,120

worked in the psychology department at

3284

02:28:08,070 --> 02:28:05,760

the university she was a researcher she

3285

02:28:12,070 --> 02:28:08,080

had a an important position

3286

02:28:13,510 --> 02:28:12,080

very a grounded very left-brained woman

3287

02:28:15,510 --> 02:28:13,520

nice woman

3288

02:28:17,830 --> 02:28:15,520

and

3289

02:28:25,349 --> 02:28:22,150

said to us he met us for for lunch

3290

02:28:26,550 --> 02:28:25,359

two of my friends and myself one is dr

3291

02:28:27,990 --> 02:28:26,560

melanie

3292

02:28:30,630 --> 02:28:28,000

barton bragg

3293

02:28:31,750 --> 02:28:30,640

the other is denise stoner

3294

02:28:33,270 --> 02:28:31,760

and

3295

02:28:34,870 --> 02:28:33,280

he said

3296

02:28:36,710 --> 02:28:34,880

would you like to

3297

02:28:38,870 --> 02:28:36,720

meet with me

3298

02:28:42,230 --> 02:28:38,880

and the council

3299

02:28:43,590 --> 02:28:42,240

and we thought about it i it was sort of

3300

02:28:46,389 --> 02:28:43,600

intriguing

3301

02:28:49,750 --> 02:28:46,399

especially because of what uh

3302

02:28:51,670 --> 02:28:49,760

admiral knowles and wilbert smith did

3303

02:28:53,670 --> 02:28:51,680

and and i knew about the government

3304

02:28:54,469 --> 02:28:53,680

involvement at that time and i thought

3305

02:28:56,710 --> 02:28:54,479

well

3306

02:28:58,150 --> 02:28:56,720

you know he could be

3307

02:29:01,750 --> 02:28:58,160

delusional

3308

02:29:03,429 --> 02:29:01,760

he could be mentally ill he could be

3309

02:29:06,150 --> 02:29:03,439

hoaxing this

3310

02:29:10,550 --> 02:29:06,160

i don't know what he is

3311

02:29:14,150 --> 02:29:10,560

but let's see if we can uh meet with him

3312

02:29:16,710 --> 02:29:14,160

and and kind of get an opinion

3313

02:29:18,870 --> 02:29:16,720

on whether this is for real

3314

02:29:19,750 --> 02:29:18,880

and we met with him

3315

02:29:23,110 --> 02:29:19,760

one

3316

02:29:24,469 --> 02:29:23,120

weekend every month for a period of two

3317

02:29:27,670 --> 02:29:24,479

years

3318

02:29:30,230 --> 02:29:27,680

we expanded the group over time

3319

02:29:33,349 --> 02:29:30,240

we were allowed to ask questions we

3320

02:29:34,830 --> 02:29:33,359

brought in our scientific equipment

3321

02:29:42,950 --> 02:29:34,840

we

3322

02:29:43,830 --> 02:29:42,960

to show that this was real

3323

02:29:48,870 --> 02:29:43,840

and

3324

02:29:52,469 --> 02:29:48,880

we learned to communicate telepathically

3325

02:29:53,270 --> 02:29:52,479

with one of these entities

3326

02:29:55,670 --> 02:29:53,280

and

3327

02:29:56,670 --> 02:29:55,680

so that is what the rest of the book is

3328

02:30:00,710 --> 02:29:56,680

about

3329

02:30:01,750 --> 02:30:00,720

120 questions that we asked this council

3330

02:30:03,590 --> 02:30:01,760

of

3331

02:30:06,550 --> 02:30:03,600

alleged ets

3332

02:30:09,670 --> 02:30:06,560

and what the answers were okay

3333

02:30:12,150 --> 02:30:09,680

now this is where i am going to say

3334

02:30:15,349 --> 02:30:12,160

we're not going to end this show now i

3335

02:30:19,270 --> 02:30:15,359

need to keep you for another 20 minutes

3336

02:30:23,270 --> 02:30:19,280

and we are going to i the audience uh

3337

02:30:26,389 --> 02:30:23,280

would absolutely uh uh be angry with the

3338

02:30:28,309 --> 02:30:26,399

two of us if we just said good night so

3339

02:30:30,550 --> 02:30:28,319

can i keep you for another 20 minutes

3340

02:30:32,950 --> 02:30:30,560

after this break yes you can keep me a

3341

02:30:35,110 --> 02:30:32,960

little while long you're the best

3342

02:30:37,270 --> 02:30:35,120

kathleen martin is with us we're going

3343

02:30:40,550 --> 02:30:37,280

to take a quick break the new book is

3344

02:30:42,230 --> 02:30:40,560

out it is called forbidden knowledge got

3345

02:30:44,550 --> 02:30:42,240

all the links up right there on social

3346

02:30:46,550 --> 02:30:44,560

media over on our website in the video

3347

02:30:50,389 --> 02:30:46,560

description box below

3348

02:30:51,750 --> 02:30:50,399

it is an amazing read more with kathleen

3349

02:30:53,990 --> 02:30:51,760

after this short break i'm your host

3350

02:30:56,390 --> 02:30:54,000

jimmy church this is fade to black stay

3351  
02:31:19,510 --> 02:30:56,400  
with us

3352  
02:31:23,190 --> 02:31:21,670  
you're listening to jimmy church and

3353  
02:31:28,150 --> 02:31:23,200  
fade to black

3354  
02:31:33,429 --> 02:31:30,550  
hey what up y'all biblical fox here and

3355  
02:31:37,670 --> 02:31:33,439  
you are listening to my boy jimmy church

3356  
02:31:48,309 --> 02:31:40,230  
despite popular opinion

3357  
02:31:52,870 --> 02:31:50,790  
this is jimmy church jason martell's

3358  
02:31:55,670 --> 02:31:52,880  
book knowledge apocalypse 10-year

3359  
02:31:57,670 --> 02:31:55,680  
anniversary edition is now available

3360  
02:31:59,990 --> 02:31:57,680  
most ancient cultures speak of a time

3361  
02:32:02,150 --> 02:32:00,000  
when their gods visited them they never

3362  
02:32:04,710 --> 02:32:02,160  
say their gods came from across the

3363  
02:32:07,349 --> 02:32:04,720

ocean or from the mountains they always

3364

02:32:10,150 --> 02:32:07,359

came down from the skies was ancient man

3365

02:32:11,990 --> 02:32:10,160

visited by gods or extraterrestrials we

3366

02:32:14,550 --> 02:32:12,000

have not been told the full truth about

3367

02:32:16,469 --> 02:32:14,560

our human past there was a time when all

3368

02:32:18,950 --> 02:32:16,479

the ancient cultures lived amongst

3369

02:32:20,950 --> 02:32:18,960

beings they considered their gods the

3370

02:32:22,710 --> 02:32:20,960

search for truth leads us down the path

3371

02:32:25,429 --> 02:32:22,720

of learning where the et's might come

3372

02:32:27,270 --> 02:32:25,439

from and why they are here to understand

3373

02:32:29,510 --> 02:32:27,280

some of these advanced topics and learn

3374

02:32:31,990 --> 02:32:29,520

the truth about human origins buy the

3375

02:32:34,389 --> 02:32:32,000

new book from jason martell knowledge

3376

02:32:36,190 --> 02:32:34,399

apocalypse now in its 10-year

3377

02:32:38,630 --> 02:32:36,200

anniversary edition available on

3378

02:32:41,790 --> 02:32:38,640

amazon.com by clicking on the banners

3379

02:32:44,429 --> 02:32:41,800

over on our site or simply visit

3380

02:32:45,990 --> 02:32:44,439

jasonmartel.com that's

3381

02:32:47,670 --> 02:32:46,000

jasonmartel.com

3382

02:32:50,550 --> 02:32:47,680

this is jimmy church of fade to black

3383

02:32:53,670 --> 02:32:50,560

and i take life change t supplements

3384

02:32:55,110 --> 02:32:53,680

every single day it's what i do

3385

02:32:57,750 --> 02:32:55,120

click on their banner at

3386

02:32:59,429 --> 02:32:57,760

jimmychurchradio.com

3387

02:33:02,070 --> 02:32:59,439

are you ready to read about true

3388

02:33:04,870 --> 02:33:02,080

paranormal events unex media publishes

3389

02:33:07,270 --> 02:33:04,880

nonfiction books about ufos ghosts and

3390

02:33:10,469 --> 02:33:07,280

haunted places time anomalies cryptid

3391

02:33:12,710 --> 02:33:10,479

creatures and more just like kunx db

3392

02:33:15,710 --> 02:33:12,720

radio it's all about unexplained

3393

02:33:17,670 --> 02:33:15,720

phenomena visit

3394

02:33:19,830 --> 02:33:17,680

[www.unexmedia.com](http://www.unexmedia.com) to see our list of

3395

02:33:22,469 --> 02:33:19,840

great book titles by debbie zigglemeyer

3396

02:33:25,030 --> 02:33:22,479

gene walker devin listrom wayne lawrence

3397

02:33:30,150 --> 02:33:25,040

bill spicer and yours truly margie k

3398

02:33:34,950 --> 02:33:32,309

when you take the beans from central

3399

02:33:37,349 --> 02:33:34,960

america with dashes of indonesian and

3400

02:33:40,469 --> 02:33:37,359

african mixed in and then roasted to the

3401

02:33:43,030 --> 02:33:40,479

dark side of fade to black you create

3402

02:33:45,990 --> 02:33:43,040

the ultimate brew of fringe

3403

02:33:49,270 --> 02:33:46,000

introducing the fade to black blend from

3404

02:33:52,070 --> 02:33:49,280

river moon coffee yes river moon's

3405

02:33:54,870 --> 02:33:52,080

darkest customized roast was created for

3406

02:33:57,429 --> 02:33:54,880

the love of fade to black

3407

02:34:00,070 --> 02:33:57,439

the alchemy of masterful roasting and

3408

02:34:03,670 --> 02:34:00,080

smoking the beans is in every sip of

3409

02:34:05,030 --> 02:34:03,680

this full-bodied dark java i need my

3410

02:34:07,590 --> 02:34:05,040

coffee doc

3411

02:34:10,630 --> 02:34:07,600

deep with distinct bittersweet chocolate

3412

02:34:13,110 --> 02:34:10,640

highlights just like the bunker leaning

3413

02:34:15,830 --> 02:34:13,120

further into the darkness of the roast

3414

02:34:18,429 --> 02:34:15,840

is fade to black blend from river moon

3415

02:34:20,389 --> 02:34:18,439

coffee just click on the banner at

3416

02:34:24,230 --> 02:34:20,399

jimmychurchradio.com and use the promo

3417

02:34:27,190 --> 02:34:24,240

code f2b blend for 15 off of your order

3418

02:34:32,309 --> 02:34:29,030

this is billy carson with forbidden

3419

02:34:34,309 --> 02:34:32,319

knowledge dot tv forbidden knowledge tv

3420

02:34:37,429 --> 02:34:34,319

has just reached its one year

3421

02:34:39,750 --> 02:34:37,439

anniversary that's right one year and as

3422

02:34:42,550 --> 02:34:39,760

a show of appreciation we are giving all

3423

02:34:45,590 --> 02:34:42,560

new subscribers a free 30-day trial of

3424

02:34:48,710 --> 02:34:45,600

forbidden knowledge dot tv that's 30

3425

02:34:51,349 --> 02:34:48,720

days to binge watch thousands of movies

3426  
02:34:54,309 --> 02:34:51,359  
documentaries conferences workshops

3427  
02:34:56,950 --> 02:34:54,319  
lectures yoga classes meditation courses

3428  
02:34:59,270 --> 02:34:56,960  
and so much more so log on to forbidden

3429  
02:35:01,429 --> 02:34:59,280  
knowledge dot tv from your computer or

3430  
02:35:06,070 --> 02:35:01,439  
mobile device or get the forbidden

3431  
02:35:09,110 --> 02:35:06,080  
knowledge tv app on apple tv roku amazon

3432  
02:35:12,710 --> 02:35:09,120  
itunes or google play today and use

3433  
02:35:15,190 --> 02:35:12,720  
coupon code 30 days free that's coupon

3434  
02:35:18,420 --> 02:35:15,200  
code 30 days free on forbidden knowledge

3435  
02:35:21,510 --> 02:35:18,430  
dot tv today

3436  
02:35:23,670 --> 02:35:21,520  
[Music]

3437  
02:35:26,469 --> 02:35:23,680  
are you intrigued by paranormal talk

3438  
02:35:29,190 --> 02:35:26,479

radio you love the new paranormal radio

3439

02:35:30,950 --> 02:35:29,200

app from talk stream live

3440

02:35:33,750 --> 02:35:30,960

you'll find a great selection of talk

3441

02:35:36,389 --> 02:35:33,760

shows covering ufos ghosts strange

3442

02:35:38,710 --> 02:35:36,399

phenomena and much more download the

3443

02:35:40,710 --> 02:35:38,720

paranormal radio app now and start

3444

02:35:42,950 --> 02:35:40,720

listening to the very best in paranormal

3445

02:35:44,710 --> 02:35:42,960

talk entertainment including the network

3446

02:35:47,990 --> 02:35:44,720

you're listening to right now the

3447

02:35:58,630 --> 02:35:48,000

paranormal radio app free in google play

3448

02:36:05,429 --> 02:36:01,750

it's not a lifestyle we chose we were

3449

02:36:09,250 --> 02:36:05,439

born this way this is kjcr

3450

02:36:23,270 --> 02:36:19,470

[Music]

3451  
02:36:25,270 --> 02:36:23,280  
welcome back fade to black i'm your host

3452  
02:36:27,290 --> 02:36:25,280  
jimmy church tonight kathleen martin is

3453  
02:36:29,030 --> 02:36:27,300  
with us and i'm that cliffhanger

3454  
02:36:30,550 --> 02:36:29,040  
[Music]

3455  
02:36:32,309 --> 02:36:30,560  
right before the

3456  
02:36:34,309 --> 02:36:32,319  
and uh

3457  
02:36:37,349 --> 02:36:34,319  
uh here's the thing

3458  
02:36:39,429 --> 02:36:37,359  
when we get to overtime and and and

3459  
02:36:41,750 --> 02:36:39,439  
we're blessed with this moment uh

3460  
02:36:43,910 --> 02:36:41,760  
kathleen i'd like to usually

3461  
02:36:45,750 --> 02:36:43,920  
uh just loosen things up a little bit

3462  
02:36:48,230 --> 02:36:45,760  
and have a little bit of fun

3463  
02:36:49,190 --> 02:36:48,240

uh but when you say

3464

02:36:51,830 --> 02:36:49,200

uh

3465

02:36:53,830 --> 02:36:51,840

two years hanging out with the council

3466

02:36:56,469 --> 02:36:53,840

uh we gotta stop right there we gotta

3467

02:37:00,630 --> 02:36:56,479

bump the brakes and just say what what

3468

02:37:02,630 --> 02:37:00,640

what now um uh before before we move

3469

02:37:05,030 --> 02:37:02,640

forward with this and again it's the

3470

02:37:06,550 --> 02:37:05,040

second half of the book um everybody so

3471

02:37:07,590 --> 02:37:06,560

there's a lot there

3472

02:37:09,750 --> 02:37:07,600

um

3473

02:37:12,309 --> 02:37:09,760

uh but is this

3474

02:37:15,670 --> 02:37:12,319

is everybody's asking the same question

3475

02:37:16,710 --> 02:37:15,680

is this the council of nine is this what

3476

02:37:18,790 --> 02:37:16,720

was

3477

02:37:21,590 --> 02:37:18,800

uh you know through all the mediumship

3478

02:37:24,070 --> 02:37:21,600

uh that happened in the past is this

3479

02:37:26,630 --> 02:37:24,080

that council or something are we talking

3480

02:37:28,790 --> 02:37:26,640

about something completely different

3481

02:37:31,590 --> 02:37:28,800

they call themselves the council of

3482

02:37:33,830 --> 02:37:31,600

eight right there are two

3483

02:37:36,230 --> 02:37:33,840

very tall human

3484

02:37:39,590 --> 02:37:36,240

looking members of the council they

3485

02:37:41,830 --> 02:37:39,600

appeared to kevin briggs the first time

3486

02:37:43,030 --> 02:37:41,840

when he was an eight-year-old boy in the

3487

02:37:45,670 --> 02:37:43,040

bathtub

3488

02:37:46,870 --> 02:37:45,680

and they suddenly materialized in the

3489

02:37:47,830 --> 02:37:46,880

bathroom

3490

02:37:50,950 --> 02:37:47,840

and

3491

02:37:54,550 --> 02:37:50,960

the man who he calls ort

3492

02:37:57,190 --> 02:37:54,560

came back a year later as an orb

3493

02:37:59,910 --> 02:37:57,200

and was behind his curtain for a week

3494

02:38:02,630 --> 02:37:59,920

but came out and taught him how to

3495

02:38:04,710 --> 02:38:02,640

astral travel

3496

02:38:07,270 --> 02:38:04,720

and

3497

02:38:10,870 --> 02:38:07,280

there's a lot more in the book but

3498

02:38:14,550 --> 02:38:10,880

getting back to what we did with kevin

3499

02:38:17,750 --> 02:38:14,560

um there's ort there's d who is his

3500

02:38:19,030 --> 02:38:17,760

female partner the the tall humans

3501

02:38:23,590 --> 02:38:19,040

orla

3502

02:38:26,870 --> 02:38:23,600

who is a tall white arna who is a blue

3503

02:38:28,630 --> 02:38:26,880

avian chica who is

3504

02:38:30,150 --> 02:38:28,640

um a

3505

02:38:33,190 --> 02:38:30,160

mantis

3506

02:38:37,190 --> 02:38:33,200

type we have with a big smile he he's a

3507

02:38:39,910 --> 02:38:39,030

then there is

3508

02:38:52,630 --> 02:38:39,920

a

3509

02:38:53,830 --> 02:38:52,640

during this time

3510

02:38:56,870 --> 02:38:53,840

and he

3511

02:38:58,389 --> 02:38:56,880

actually came to me in my office i

3512

02:39:01,429 --> 02:38:58,399

couldn't see him

3513

02:39:04,150 --> 02:39:01,439

but i could feel the very strong

3514

02:39:05,830 --> 02:39:04,160

electrical energy coming from

3515

02:39:08,389 --> 02:39:05,840

his presence

3516

02:39:11,110 --> 02:39:08,399

and could communicate telepathically i

3517

02:39:13,190 --> 02:39:11,120

learned to do that

3518

02:39:16,070 --> 02:39:13,200

don't ask me to do it now because i am

3519

02:39:19,429 --> 02:39:16,080

out of practice but uh it was pretty

3520

02:39:23,349 --> 02:39:19,439

amazing and then they are here they said

3521

02:39:25,030 --> 02:39:23,359

uh to overlook this quadrant of our

3522

02:39:25,990 --> 02:39:25,040

galaxy

3523

02:39:30,550 --> 02:39:26,000

and

3524

02:39:31,429 --> 02:39:30,560

council

3525

02:39:33,590 --> 02:39:31,439

is

3526

02:39:35,990 --> 02:39:33,600

a ninth dimensional

3527

02:39:38,150 --> 02:39:36,000

entity which means that he no longer has

3528

02:39:40,950 --> 02:39:38,160

a body the others are fifth and sixth

3529

02:39:42,550 --> 02:39:40,960

dimensionals the ninth dimensional

3530

02:39:43,830 --> 02:39:42,560

overseer

3531

02:39:45,270 --> 02:39:43,840

um

3532

02:39:48,630 --> 02:39:45,280

said that he

3533

02:39:52,630 --> 02:39:48,640

the last time he he lived here on earth

3534

02:39:54,710 --> 02:39:52,640

was in in egypt

3535

02:39:57,030 --> 02:39:54,720

and his name is raw by the way but he

3536

02:39:59,190 --> 02:39:57,040

says that he's not the sun god

3537

02:40:01,349 --> 02:39:59,200

ra okay okay

3538

02:40:04,389 --> 02:40:01,359

now uh

3539

02:40:08,230 --> 02:40:04,399

let's let's back up let's go to

3540

02:40:10,230 --> 02:40:08,240

uh the first uh session

3541

02:40:11,830 --> 02:40:10,240

uh i'm just gonna call it session you

3542

02:40:15,830 --> 02:40:11,840

know you guys get together for the first

3543

02:40:18,790 --> 02:40:15,840

time you really you've been told what uh

3544

02:40:21,269 --> 02:40:18,800

you can possibly expect but what were

3545

02:40:23,030 --> 02:40:21,279

you thinking um at the time were you

3546

02:40:24,070 --> 02:40:23,040

like oh come on

3547

02:40:27,590 --> 02:40:24,080

or

3548

02:40:30,150 --> 02:40:27,600

you're right yes i was oh come on i was

3549

02:40:33,269 --> 02:40:30,160

i was very apprehensive about even

3550

02:40:36,389 --> 02:40:33,279

taking part in this experiment right and

3551

02:40:38,309 --> 02:40:36,399

uh but i thought oh well i'll just do

3552

02:40:40,710 --> 02:40:38,319

this secretly i'll never tell anybody

3553

02:40:42,950 --> 02:40:40,720

about it because if i do it's going to

3554

02:40:46,830 --> 02:40:42,960

destroy my reputation that's a good way

3555

02:40:51,190 --> 02:40:46,840

to scientific that's a good approach

3556

02:40:54,550 --> 02:40:51,200

absolutely absolutely and so i uh denise

3557

02:40:57,030 --> 02:40:54,560

and i talked about it denise stoner and

3558

02:40:59,670 --> 02:40:57,040

we thought well we're going to take

3559

02:41:00,950 --> 02:40:59,680

equipment and we'll set up equipment

3560

02:41:04,070 --> 02:41:00,960

uh to see

3561

02:41:06,469 --> 02:41:04,080

if we there are any changes

3562

02:41:08,630 --> 02:41:06,479

and so i don't know if it was the first

3563

02:41:09,590 --> 02:41:08,640

session or the second session

3564

02:41:12,870 --> 02:41:09,600

but

3565

02:41:16,469 --> 02:41:12,880

we were introduced to the council of

3566

02:41:19,030 --> 02:41:16,479

eight to each member and each member

3567

02:41:21,030 --> 02:41:19,040

although we couldn't see them

3568

02:41:25,110 --> 02:41:21,040

spoke to us

3569

02:41:28,710 --> 02:41:25,120

and when they came in one at a time

3570

02:41:30,950 --> 02:41:28,720

the temperature in that part of the room

3571

02:41:32,389 --> 02:41:30,960

where they were standing

3572

02:41:35,830 --> 02:41:32,399

uh

3573

02:41:39,110 --> 02:41:35,840

increased by about five degrees we had a

3574

02:41:42,389 --> 02:41:39,120

laser thermometer to measure that

3575

02:41:46,230 --> 02:41:42,399

now when ra finally came with his big

3576

02:41:48,150 --> 02:41:46,240

booming voice through kevin

3577

02:41:49,590 --> 02:41:48,160

the temperature

3578

02:41:54,550 --> 02:41:49,600

went up eight

3579

02:41:59,910 --> 02:41:56,790

just incredible

3580

02:42:03,030 --> 02:41:59,920

and and we felt this

3581

02:42:06,150 --> 02:42:03,040

intense tingling sensation through our

3582

02:42:09,750 --> 02:42:06,160

bodies everyone in the room felt that

3583

02:42:12,389 --> 02:42:09,760

now at what point uh do i mean there's a

3584

02:42:13,190 --> 02:42:12,399

lot of questions uh that that are in the

3585

02:42:14,630 --> 02:42:13,200

book

3586

02:42:16,389 --> 02:42:14,640

um

3587

02:42:19,429 --> 02:42:16,399

we'll get to maybe one or two of those

3588

02:42:21,830 --> 02:42:19,439

and uh before the end of the show but

3589

02:42:24,389 --> 02:42:21,840

at what at what point

3590

02:42:27,190 --> 02:42:24,399

do you turn the page in this where you

3591

02:42:30,389 --> 02:42:27,200

go from oh come on

3592

02:42:36,710 --> 02:42:34,150

oh it's it was sort of up and down

3593

02:42:37,990 --> 02:42:36,720

because the first thing that they wanted

3594

02:42:41,429 --> 02:42:38,000

to do

3595

02:42:44,389 --> 02:42:41,439

is to show us a craft

3596

02:42:45,349 --> 02:42:44,399

and to come and speak with us

3597

02:42:48,150 --> 02:42:45,359

and

3598

02:42:49,429 --> 02:42:48,160

i was third in line for that

3599

02:42:54,070 --> 02:42:49,439

melanie

3600

02:42:57,429 --> 02:42:54,080

saw the craft so a big light in the sky

3601  
02:43:00,710 --> 02:42:57,439  
it communicated with her

3602  
02:43:03,190 --> 02:43:00,720  
denise saw a light in the sky but she

3603  
02:43:05,590 --> 02:43:03,200  
wasn't entirely certain

3604  
02:43:07,910 --> 02:43:05,600  
hers wasn't as successful

3605  
02:43:10,230 --> 02:43:07,920  
and so they went out at night i didn't

3606  
02:43:11,030 --> 02:43:10,240  
want to stay up late at night so i said

3607  
02:43:12,790 --> 02:43:11,040  
well

3608  
02:43:15,830 --> 02:43:12,800  
i like to get up early in the morning

3609  
02:43:19,030 --> 02:43:15,840  
come to me at 5 00 a.m

3610  
02:43:20,469 --> 02:43:19,040  
and so i was sitting out in the dark on

3611  
02:43:22,790 --> 02:43:20,479  
my deck

3612  
02:43:24,790 --> 02:43:22,800  
looking over the lake i wanted them to

3613  
02:43:26,950 --> 02:43:24,800

come in and show me the craft over the

3614

02:43:30,950 --> 02:43:26,960

lake and suddenly

3615

02:43:33,990 --> 02:43:30,960

i felt zark's presence that very strong

3616

02:43:37,429 --> 02:43:34,000

electrical tingling through my body

3617

02:43:40,630 --> 02:43:37,439

and so i knew he was there and i looked

3618

02:43:41,510 --> 02:43:40,640

out on the lake and there was a

3619

02:43:45,190 --> 02:43:41,520

big

3620

02:43:48,309 --> 02:43:45,200

whirling circle of water

3621

02:43:50,710 --> 02:43:48,319

and i was waiting for a craft to rise up

3622

02:43:52,469 --> 02:43:50,720

out of the lake and it didn't

3623

02:43:54,309 --> 02:43:52,479

and then i thought

3624

02:43:57,349 --> 02:43:54,319

is it cloaked

3625

02:43:59,910 --> 02:43:57,359

is it invisible but it's causing the

3626

02:44:01,349 --> 02:43:59,920

water to whirl

3627

02:44:03,990 --> 02:44:01,359

and

3628

02:44:05,110 --> 02:44:04,000

i didn't know the answer to that

3629

02:44:07,590 --> 02:44:05,120

question

3630

02:44:10,550 --> 02:44:07,600

and so i i ended up

3631

02:44:12,389 --> 02:44:10,560

going to kevin and i said kevin the next

3632

02:44:15,349 --> 02:44:12,399

time because he can talk to zarc any

3633

02:44:18,550 --> 02:44:15,359

time i said ask zark

3634

02:44:19,670 --> 02:44:18,560

if that was a craft that was doing this

3635

02:44:24,630 --> 02:44:19,680

and

3636

02:44:27,590 --> 02:44:24,640

craft it was zark zark said it was

3637

02:44:29,670 --> 02:44:27,600

probably his energy he has a tremendous

3638

02:44:31,750 --> 02:44:29,680

amount of energy

3639

02:44:35,269 --> 02:44:31,760

and it was the energy over the lake that

3640

02:44:37,750 --> 02:44:35,279

was causing his energy causing that

3641

02:44:41,510 --> 02:44:37,760

when uh this communication because

3642

02:44:42,309 --> 02:44:41,520

you're saying booming voice and and and

3643

02:44:44,830 --> 02:44:42,319

uh

3644

02:44:46,630 --> 02:44:44,840

you know this communication is is now

3645

02:44:48,950 --> 02:44:46,640

happening

3646

02:44:50,469 --> 02:44:48,960

when you say that was this all

3647

02:44:52,550 --> 02:44:50,479

telepathic

3648

02:44:53,510 --> 02:44:52,560

or was it through

3649

02:44:56,950 --> 02:44:53,520

um

3650

02:44:59,269 --> 02:44:56,960

somebody else at at the session

3651

02:45:01,110 --> 02:44:59,279

uh when we were with kevin it was

3652

02:45:03,590 --> 02:45:01,120

through kevin right but

3653

02:45:06,550 --> 02:45:03,600

when i was sitting in my office and they

3654

02:45:10,469 --> 02:45:06,560

came it wasn't kevin wasn't here

3655

02:45:13,349 --> 02:45:10,479

it was me and it was zark who wanted to

3656

02:45:14,630 --> 02:45:13,359

communicate with me and i was i was very

3657

02:45:17,269 --> 02:45:14,640

frightened

3658

02:45:19,670 --> 02:45:17,279

because i've talked to people about uh

3659

02:45:21,990 --> 02:45:19,680

negative entities lower vibrating

3660

02:45:24,790 --> 02:45:22,000

entities how did i know that this wasn't

3661

02:45:27,990 --> 02:45:24,800

a demon right for example how

3662

02:45:29,950 --> 02:45:28,000

would i let this get close to me and i

3663

02:45:32,710 --> 02:45:29,960

was always

3664

02:45:35,510 --> 02:45:32,720

extraordinarily apprehensive

3665

02:45:38,150 --> 02:45:35,520

about this and and you know a little

3666

02:45:42,710 --> 02:45:38,160

frightened of it as well

3667

02:45:43,990 --> 02:45:42,720

so i i became less frightened as time

3668

02:45:46,150 --> 02:45:44,000

passed

3669

02:45:48,550 --> 02:45:46,160

you know now this was going on starting

3670

02:45:50,150 --> 02:45:48,560

in 2016

3671

02:45:53,349 --> 02:45:50,160

and we still

3672

02:45:56,230 --> 02:45:53,359

meet two to three times a year

3673

02:46:00,150 --> 02:45:56,240

to talk with the council as well so you

3674

02:46:03,269 --> 02:46:00,160

know i i grew more comfortable as time

3675

02:46:05,990 --> 02:46:03,279

passed and i learned more about it now

3676

02:46:09,349 --> 02:46:06,000

what what kind of homework do you do

3677

02:46:12,230 --> 02:46:09,359

you know compiling questions and and you

3678

02:46:14,230 --> 02:46:12,240

know this exciting opportunity to

3679

02:46:15,750 --> 02:46:14,240

to not only ask questions but hopefully

3680

02:46:17,670 --> 02:46:15,760

get some answers

3681

02:46:19,750 --> 02:46:17,680

uh what kind of questions were you

3682

02:46:22,309 --> 02:46:19,760

putting together

3683

02:46:24,950 --> 02:46:22,319

well initially there were all of those

3684

02:46:27,750 --> 02:46:24,960

questions about why

3685

02:46:30,070 --> 02:46:27,760

for how long

3686

02:46:33,230 --> 02:46:30,080

what are your main concerns

3687

02:46:36,070 --> 02:46:33,240

with us who are you are you really

3688

02:46:38,550 --> 02:46:36,080

extraterrestrials i really

3689

02:46:41,030 --> 02:46:38,560

probably went a little overboard on that

3690

02:46:42,630 --> 02:46:41,040

just pounding at that question because

3691

02:46:44,790 --> 02:46:42,640

they'd always say

3692

02:46:47,990 --> 02:46:44,800

well extraterrestrials

3693

02:46:50,070 --> 02:46:48,000

to you but not to ourselves

3694

02:46:51,590 --> 02:46:50,080

so i was going well what do they mean

3695

02:46:55,269 --> 02:46:51,600

now they playful

3696

02:46:56,910 --> 02:46:55,279

human and um spirits who are doing this

3697

02:46:59,990 --> 02:46:56,920

are these uh some kind of

3698

02:47:02,870 --> 02:47:00,000

interdimensionals who live here are or

3699

02:47:05,670 --> 02:47:02,880

are they truly extraterrestrials

3700

02:47:07,750 --> 02:47:05,680

and you know so it was always a lot of

3701

02:47:16,389 --> 02:47:07,760

questions

3702

02:47:20,230 --> 02:47:16,399

down as time went on

3703

02:47:22,870 --> 02:47:20,240

and asked some very specific questions

3704

02:47:25,269 --> 02:47:22,880

were you getting direct answers

3705

02:47:26,550 --> 02:47:25,279

yes you weren't getting you know well

3706

02:47:29,269 --> 02:47:26,560

you know

3707

02:47:31,590 --> 02:47:29,279

to go up you must first go down

3708

02:47:33,910 --> 02:47:31,600

you know you know those kind you

3709

02:47:37,670 --> 02:47:33,920

not those kind of answers we were

3710

02:47:40,070 --> 02:47:37,680

getting direct answers okay um so give

3711

02:47:43,510 --> 02:47:40,080

me an example of uh

3712

02:47:46,309 --> 02:47:43,520

of uh of a direct question on point and

3713

02:47:47,590 --> 02:47:46,319

a direct answer

3714

02:47:48,389 --> 02:47:47,600

okay

3715

02:47:49,910 --> 02:47:48,399

why

3716

02:47:51,349 --> 02:47:49,920

are you here

3717

02:47:55,030 --> 02:47:51,359

that's a direction

3718

02:47:56,230 --> 02:47:55,040

yeah what do you want with us on this

3719

02:47:58,630 --> 02:47:56,240

planet

3720

02:48:00,950 --> 02:47:58,640

and they said

3721

02:48:03,110 --> 02:48:00,960

the same thing they told francis swann

3722

02:48:05,670 --> 02:48:03,120

that had never been published

3723

02:48:09,510 --> 02:48:05,680

we're here to guide you

3724

02:48:12,469 --> 02:48:09,520

and assist in your development

3725

02:48:15,750 --> 02:48:12,479

we've been here for a very long time and

3726

02:48:17,670 --> 02:48:15,760

we come back from time to time to assist

3727

02:48:19,990 --> 02:48:17,680

in your development

3728

02:48:21,990 --> 02:48:20,000

well why do you want to assist in our

3729

02:48:23,990 --> 02:48:22,000

development what are you doing and you

3730

02:48:25,349 --> 02:48:24,000

know this got into the questions about

3731

02:48:27,429 --> 02:48:25,359

hybrids and

3732

02:48:30,070 --> 02:48:27,439

and that sort of thing as well

3733

02:48:32,469 --> 02:48:30,080

this reproductive program but i'm that's

3734

02:48:34,230 --> 02:48:32,479

all in the book but

3735

02:48:37,269 --> 02:48:34,240

um

3736

02:48:41,269 --> 02:48:38,790

why wha

3737

02:48:43,110 --> 02:48:41,279

why are you so interested in us and and

3738

02:48:44,389 --> 02:48:43,120

the answer was

3739

02:48:47,429 --> 02:48:44,399

because you're

3740

02:48:49,670 --> 02:48:47,439

in a position where right now in your

3741

02:48:51,110 --> 02:48:49,680

point in history where you can destroy

3742

02:48:53,030 --> 02:48:51,120

yourselves

3743

02:48:55,190 --> 02:48:53,040

you've done it before

3744

02:48:57,590 --> 02:48:55,200

and we're not going to let it happen

3745

02:49:01,190 --> 02:48:57,600

this time

3746

02:49:04,630 --> 02:49:01,200

that's why and uh did you ask him about

3747

02:49:07,990 --> 02:49:04,640

uh betty and barney

3748

02:49:09,269 --> 02:49:08,000

i asked about why i was taken and

3749

02:49:10,950 --> 02:49:09,279

and why

3750

02:49:13,349 --> 02:49:10,960

why it was

3751

02:49:15,830 --> 02:49:13,359

they took us along this these genetic

3752

02:49:18,150 --> 02:49:15,840

lines did they know about did they know

3753

02:49:20,309 --> 02:49:18,160

about you

3754

02:49:23,269 --> 02:49:20,319

um i don't think that they

3755

02:49:25,110 --> 02:49:23,279

actually knew about me it didn't seem

3756

02:49:27,510 --> 02:49:25,120

that way when i was first introduced

3757

02:49:30,630 --> 02:49:27,520

they just zark wanted to meet with me

3758

02:49:31,670 --> 02:49:30,640

because he said i had a keen scientific

3759

02:49:33,590 --> 02:49:31,680

mind

3760

02:49:35,510 --> 02:49:33,600

and he's a scientist

3761

02:49:38,150 --> 02:49:35,520

he gave me some very interesting

3762

02:49:41,030 --> 02:49:38,160

information that's in the book

3763

02:49:44,070 --> 02:49:41,040

but also oh no go ahead no i i'm not

3764

02:49:46,550 --> 02:49:44,080

gonna interrupt kathleen martin

3765

02:49:49,670 --> 02:49:46,560

ain't gonna happen

3766

02:49:56,070 --> 02:49:52,710

they are also very

3767

02:49:57,670 --> 02:49:56,080

involved in in our environmental

3768

02:50:00,150 --> 02:49:57,680

destruction

3769

02:50:02,790 --> 02:50:00,160

they want to move us ahead on an

3770

02:50:05,670 --> 02:50:02,800

evolutionary scale and the reason that

3771

02:50:08,389 --> 02:50:05,680

they take people along generational

3772

02:50:11,190 --> 02:50:08,399

lines is so that they can observe

3773

02:50:13,190 --> 02:50:11,200

the changes generationally in the same

3774

02:50:16,309 --> 02:50:13,200

gene pool

3775

02:50:20,830 --> 02:50:16,319

the um uh the description

3776

02:50:24,150 --> 02:50:20,840

uh the descriptions you gave of of them

3777

02:50:26,950 --> 02:50:24,160

individually um is this how

3778

02:50:29,750 --> 02:50:26,960

did you see them how did

3779

02:50:32,870 --> 02:50:29,760

or was this a description of them that

3780

02:50:36,870 --> 02:50:32,880

they gave to you

3781

02:50:38,630 --> 02:50:36,880

i saw some of them in my mind's eye but

3782

02:50:41,349 --> 02:50:38,640

not

3783

02:50:43,030 --> 02:50:41,359

physical in front of me

3784

02:50:45,510 --> 02:50:43,040

that was one thing that was really

3785

02:50:47,990 --> 02:50:45,520

disappointing right i wanted to see them

3786

02:50:49,269 --> 02:50:48,000

physically sure they told me

3787

02:50:51,910 --> 02:50:49,279

when i

3788

02:50:54,150 --> 02:50:51,920

and the rest of us when we elevated our

3789

02:50:55,590 --> 02:50:54,160

vibrational frequency

3790

02:50:59,269 --> 02:50:55,600

to the point

3791

02:51:02,070 --> 02:50:59,279

where ours was much closer to theirs

3792

02:51:03,030 --> 02:51:02,080

then we would be able to see them

3793

02:51:05,590 --> 02:51:03,040

but

3794

02:51:08,389 --> 02:51:05,600

they they were not ready to show

3795

02:51:09,830 --> 02:51:08,399

themselves to us although they showed us

3796

02:51:11,510 --> 02:51:09,840

craft

3797

02:51:12,790 --> 02:51:11,520

and

3798

02:51:14,790 --> 02:51:12,800

um

3799

02:51:15,750 --> 02:51:14,800

you know so

3800

02:51:16,830 --> 02:51:15,760

still

3801  
02:51:20,389 --> 02:51:16,840  
i have

3802  
02:51:21,670 --> 02:51:20,399  
questions and i don't have the answers

3803  
02:51:25,349 --> 02:51:21,680  
but

3804  
02:51:26,710 --> 02:51:25,359  
i i felt that what i learned is so

3805  
02:51:27,950 --> 02:51:26,720  
significant

3806  
02:51:30,469 --> 02:51:27,960  
i know

3807  
02:51:33,590 --> 02:51:30,479  
scientifically that something

3808  
02:51:37,830 --> 02:51:33,600  
was occurring something was happening it

3809  
02:51:39,990 --> 02:51:37,840  
was measurable it was repeatable

3810  
02:51:42,870 --> 02:51:40,000  
and we had

3811  
02:51:45,590 --> 02:51:42,880  
a couple of skeptics on the team later

3812  
02:51:47,190 --> 02:51:45,600  
on as well so you'll read all about that

3813  
02:51:50,790 --> 02:51:47,200

in their questions

3814

02:51:52,469 --> 02:51:50,800  
and uh what they experienced

3815

02:51:55,030 --> 02:51:52,479  
did you say to them

3816

02:51:57,269 --> 02:51:55,040  
i'm 58 okay

3817

02:52:00,070 --> 02:51:57,279  
now i'm not old i'm not young but i am

3818

02:52:01,429 --> 02:52:00,080  
58. okay so i'm on the other side of

3819

02:52:04,150 --> 02:52:01,439  
being young

3820

02:52:06,389 --> 02:52:04,160  
but uh my i would

3821

02:52:07,830 --> 02:52:06,399  
my thing would be look i i don't have

3822

02:52:11,030 --> 02:52:07,840  
the time

3823

02:52:14,070 --> 02:52:11,040  
to raise my vibration right

3824

02:52:17,110 --> 02:52:14,080  
i i need to see you now

3825

02:52:20,469 --> 02:52:17,120  
and did you express that point of view

3826

02:52:23,190 --> 02:52:20,479

absolutely we did and

3827

02:52:24,710 --> 02:52:23,200

melanie in fact became pretty frustrated

3828

02:52:27,349 --> 02:52:24,720

and angry

3829

02:52:29,510 --> 02:52:27,359

over the fact that we were not seeing

3830

02:52:31,590 --> 02:52:29,520

them that they weren't materializing in

3831

02:52:33,990 --> 02:52:31,600

front of us we could see orbs we could

3832

02:52:36,870 --> 02:52:34,000

not see them right

3833

02:52:38,950 --> 02:52:36,880

yeah so uh you know why

3834

02:52:42,790 --> 02:52:38,960

why wouldn't they do this and and they

3835

02:52:46,710 --> 02:52:42,800

said well perhaps we will but not now so

3836

02:52:49,750 --> 02:52:46,720

they made us become very patient

3837

02:52:51,830 --> 02:52:49,760

now this started this started in 2016

3838

02:52:53,990 --> 02:52:51,840

and i do remember you telling me about

3839

02:52:55,830 --> 02:52:54,000

you sitting in your office and

3840

02:53:00,870 --> 02:52:55,840

and and the contact that you had made

3841

02:53:03,429 --> 02:53:00,880

then uh 2017 rolls by we now know about

3842

02:53:06,469 --> 02:53:03,439

uh the tic tac and

3843

02:53:07,429 --> 02:53:06,479

the nimitz and the roosevelt incidents

3844

02:53:09,269 --> 02:53:07,439

um

3845

02:53:11,030 --> 02:53:09,279

and you are

3846

02:53:13,510 --> 02:53:11,040

having these sessions with the council

3847

02:53:17,830 --> 02:53:13,520

of eight were you able to ask them about

3848

02:53:23,590 --> 02:53:21,190

um they said that they and others

3849

02:53:25,590 --> 02:53:23,600

were showing their craft

3850

02:53:28,630 --> 02:53:25,600

to us

3851  
02:53:30,870 --> 02:53:28,640  
they said that there were others who

3852  
02:53:34,230 --> 02:53:30,880  
were not as conservative you might say

3853  
02:53:35,830 --> 02:53:34,240  
as as they are who didn't have

3854  
02:53:38,550 --> 02:53:35,840  
our uh

3855  
02:53:39,510 --> 02:53:38,560  
the kind of interest in mind that they

3856  
02:53:40,630 --> 02:53:39,520  
have

3857  
02:53:43,510 --> 02:53:40,640  
in us

3858  
02:53:46,070 --> 02:53:43,520  
um who

3859  
02:53:48,230 --> 02:53:46,080  
were showing their craft much more

3860  
02:53:51,429 --> 02:53:48,240  
frequently right right

3861  
02:53:53,349 --> 02:53:51,439  
is uh is the council of eight

3862  
02:53:56,630 --> 02:53:53,359  
um also communicating with our

3863  
02:53:59,349 --> 02:53:56,640

government and other governments

3864

02:54:01,590 --> 02:53:59,359

they're trying to

3865

02:54:03,190 --> 02:54:01,600

uh kevin has taken this to the united

3866

02:54:05,670 --> 02:54:03,200

nations

3867

02:54:07,510 --> 02:54:05,680

and uh asked for a meeting and he was

3868

02:54:09,349 --> 02:54:07,520

ignored

3869

02:54:10,870 --> 02:54:09,359

they're trying

3870

02:54:13,110 --> 02:54:10,880

trying to put something together with

3871

02:54:15,670 --> 02:54:13,120

the united nations

3872

02:54:18,309 --> 02:54:15,680

because it's not just this council there

3873

02:54:19,269 --> 02:54:18,319

are people all over the world who are

3874

02:54:23,030 --> 02:54:19,279

talking

3875

02:54:25,590 --> 02:54:23,040

with et's and councils of ets now now

3876

02:54:30,230 --> 02:54:25,600

where is uh

3877

02:54:31,910 --> 02:54:30,240

where is the council

3878

02:54:33,269 --> 02:54:31,920

do you know where they are

3879

02:54:35,830 --> 02:54:33,279

remember you know we can go back to

3880

02:54:38,630 --> 02:54:35,840

betty's star map right or

3881

02:54:41,429 --> 02:54:38,640

uh these conversations about orion or

3882

02:54:43,750 --> 02:54:41,439

other star constellations out there

3883

02:54:45,349 --> 02:54:43,760

um we know that there are exoplanets

3884

02:54:47,429 --> 02:54:45,359

throughout the milky way and throughout

3885

02:54:50,469 --> 02:54:47,439

the universe right every star's got a

3886

02:54:53,269 --> 02:54:50,479

planet or multiple planets around them

3887

02:54:56,389 --> 02:54:53,279

um is the council

3888

02:54:58,710 --> 02:54:56,399

close to earth are they in a craft in

3889

02:54:59,990 --> 02:54:58,720

orbit around our planet or are they

3890

02:55:01,990 --> 02:55:00,000

communicating

3891

02:55:05,030 --> 02:55:02,000

from something more distant and do you

3892

02:55:08,950 --> 02:55:05,040

know where that location is

3893

02:55:12,070 --> 02:55:08,960

they are pretty much in our solar system

3894

02:55:14,830 --> 02:55:12,080

some of them no longer have planets that

3895

02:55:17,030 --> 02:55:14,840

they live on they're just in very large

3896

02:55:19,110 --> 02:55:17,040

craft and

3897

02:55:22,710 --> 02:55:19,120

some of them do go

3898

02:55:23,830 --> 02:55:22,720

back to planets from time to time

3899

02:55:25,830 --> 02:55:23,840

um

3900

02:55:28,309 --> 02:55:25,840

but yeah they're

3901

02:55:30,950 --> 02:55:28,319

they say they're in our solar system

3902

02:55:33,670 --> 02:55:30,960

is there um again i always go back to

3903

02:55:37,269 --> 02:55:33,680

the word coincidence right um where we

3904

02:55:39,429 --> 02:55:37,279

are right now with disclosure and that

3905

02:55:42,630 --> 02:55:39,439

goes across the scientific community the

3906

02:55:45,269 --> 02:55:42,640

media washington dc our own community

3907

02:55:48,389 --> 02:55:45,279

we know that things are moving forward

3908

02:55:50,230 --> 02:55:48,399

but it is also pretty remarkable that

3909

02:55:51,349 --> 02:55:50,240

you're having these sessions with the

3910

02:55:53,510 --> 02:55:51,359

council

3911

02:55:56,870 --> 02:55:53,520

during this time

3912

02:56:02,389 --> 02:55:59,990

i wouldn't doubt that it's connected uh

3913

02:56:03,190 --> 02:56:02,399

you know all of this i think is

3914

02:56:04,790 --> 02:56:03,200

uh

3915

02:56:07,990 --> 02:56:04,800

in part

3916

02:56:10,469 --> 02:56:08,000

being brought forth because

3917

02:56:13,750 --> 02:56:10,479

there are so many people around the

3918

02:56:16,630 --> 02:56:13,760

world who know that this is real they've

3919

02:56:19,030 --> 02:56:16,640

seen the craft close up they've

3920

02:56:22,710 --> 02:56:19,040

been on the craft they've communicated

3921

02:56:24,469 --> 02:56:22,720

with the non-humans on the craft and

3922

02:56:27,910 --> 02:56:24,479

there was going to come

3923

02:56:31,030 --> 02:56:27,920

a tipping point when more than half the

3924

02:56:33,750 --> 02:56:31,040

world would know from the experiencers

3925

02:56:36,389 --> 02:56:33,760

themselves that this was real and the

3926

02:56:37,910 --> 02:56:36,399

council said that they had gone to the

3927

02:56:40,710 --> 02:56:37,920

heads of state

3928

02:56:42,309 --> 02:56:40,720

in other countries they had tried to

3929

02:56:45,670 --> 02:56:42,319

work this out

3930

02:56:48,550 --> 02:56:45,680

and that no one was interested

3931

02:56:51,830 --> 02:56:48,560

in any assistance from them

3932

02:56:52,950 --> 02:56:51,840

is uh and last question and i i want to

3933

02:56:54,870 --> 02:56:52,960

say

3934

02:56:57,510 --> 02:56:54,880

kathleen you're wonderful this has been

3935

02:56:59,830 --> 02:56:57,520

an amazing conversation tonight

3936

02:57:02,469 --> 02:56:59,840

and and i want to thank you uh not only

3937

02:57:04,070 --> 02:57:02,479

for tonight but uh going into overtime

3938

02:57:05,429 --> 02:57:04,080

and doing this but i wanted to ask you

3939

02:57:08,950 --> 02:57:05,439

this

3940

02:57:11,429 --> 02:57:08,960

in your life's journey um

3941

02:57:14,389 --> 02:57:11,439

were you spiritual

3942

02:57:18,150 --> 02:57:14,399

in the past and and this isn't a yes or

3943

02:57:21,110 --> 02:57:18,160

no question but if you were or weren't

3944

02:57:23,670 --> 02:57:21,120

how has it changed you today

3945

02:57:25,750 --> 02:57:23,680

and are you more spiritual now than you

3946

02:57:28,870 --> 02:57:25,760

were in the past

3947

02:57:31,510 --> 02:57:28,880

in the past i was religious

3948

02:57:33,030 --> 02:57:31,520

as opposed to spiritual

3949

02:57:35,750 --> 02:57:33,040

and i was

3950

02:57:39,590 --> 02:57:35,760

just a left-brained

3951  
02:57:43,190 --> 02:57:39,600  
scientific that's what i wanted to be

3952  
02:57:44,230 --> 02:57:43,200  
right i wasn't able to communicate with

3953  
02:57:47,990 --> 02:57:44,240  
them

3954  
02:57:49,750 --> 02:57:48,000  
at will until i got over into my right

3955  
02:57:51,670 --> 02:57:49,760  
brain

3956  
02:57:54,790 --> 02:57:51,680  
and when i did

3957  
02:57:56,870 --> 02:57:54,800  
i became much more spiritual

3958  
02:57:58,950 --> 02:57:56,880  
very spiritual

3959  
02:58:01,910 --> 02:57:58,960  
uh developed abilities that i'd never

3960  
02:58:05,830 --> 02:58:04,309  
incredible incredible the book is

3961  
02:58:09,349 --> 02:58:05,840  
amazing

3962  
02:58:11,269 --> 02:58:09,359  
and uh i know that when you set off uh

3963  
02:58:13,349 --> 02:58:11,279

to to write this

3964

02:58:15,030 --> 02:58:13,359

that the challenge was in front of you

3965

02:58:17,030 --> 02:58:15,040

but uh

3966

02:58:18,950 --> 02:58:17,040

you got it done young lady it's an

3967

02:58:20,389 --> 02:58:18,960

amazing book and thank you for writing

3968

02:58:23,030 --> 02:58:20,399

it

3969

02:58:24,389 --> 02:58:23,040

and thank you jimmy for having me on

3970

02:58:27,030 --> 02:58:24,399

tonight

3971

02:58:30,630 --> 02:58:27,040

you're the best and again i'll say this

3972

02:58:32,870 --> 02:58:30,640

everybody kathleen glows you glow now

3973

02:58:34,550 --> 02:58:32,880

enjoy the rest of your night and uh

3974

02:58:37,110 --> 02:58:34,560

we'll circle back and talk soon thank

3975

02:58:39,510 --> 02:58:37,120

you so much okay great to see you again

3976

02:58:42,150 --> 02:58:39,520

it's great to see you thank you kathleen

3977

02:58:44,309 --> 02:58:42,160

kathleen martin and we've got the links

3978

02:58:46,150 --> 02:58:44,319

up for the book throughout social media

3979

02:58:47,190 --> 02:58:46,160

in the video description box below and

3980

02:58:50,309 --> 02:58:47,200

of course

3981

02:58:52,469 --> 02:58:50,319

over on our website i do want to remind

3982

02:58:55,750 --> 02:58:52,479

everybody that tomorrow night

3983

02:58:57,190 --> 02:58:55,760

right here freddie silva is with us and

3984

02:58:59,429 --> 02:58:57,200

we're going to be talking about our

3985

02:59:02,469 --> 02:58:59,439

ancient far past

3986

02:59:04,070 --> 02:59:02,479

and the possibility of e.t contact and

3987

02:59:06,870 --> 02:59:04,080

what is going on there

3988

02:59:09,269 --> 02:59:06,880

and that is tomorrow night

3989

02:59:12,230 --> 02:59:09,279

what an incredible conversation

3990

02:59:14,150 --> 02:59:12,240

kathleen martin thank you so much

3991

02:59:16,389 --> 02:59:14,160

fade to black is produced by hill j palm

3992

02:59:18,550 --> 02:59:16,399

rene dennis and kevin announcers are

3993

02:59:20,469 --> 02:59:18,560

steve harter gene vettel mark d kobar

3994

02:59:22,469 --> 02:59:20,479

webmaster is drew the geek music doug

3995

02:59:24,710 --> 02:59:22,479

aldrige intro spaceboy

3996

02:59:26,790 --> 02:59:24,720

spaceboymusic.com

3997

02:59:28,630 --> 02:59:26,800

bay to black is produced by kjcr for the

3998

02:59:32,150 --> 02:59:28,640

game changer network and this broadcast

3999

02:59:34,309 --> 02:59:32,160

is owned and copyrighted 2022 by fade to

4000

02:59:36,230 --> 02:59:34,319

black and the game changer network inc

4001  
02:59:37,750 --> 02:59:36,240  
it cannot be rebroadcast downloaded

4002  
02:59:39,750 --> 02:59:37,760  
copied or used anywhere in the known

4003  
02:59:41,030 --> 02:59:39,760  
universe without written permission from

4004  
02:59:43,349 --> 02:59:41,040  
fade to black of the game changing

4005  
02:59:46,630 --> 02:59:43,359  
network i'm your host jimmy church

4006  
02:59:50,790 --> 02:59:46,640  
tomorrow night right here freddie silva

4007  
02:59:57,640 --> 02:59:50,800  
until then i want everybody to be safe

4008  
02:59:57,650 --> 03:00:15,750  
[Music]

4009  
03:00:15,760 --> 03:00:19,530  
so

4010  
03:00:19,540 --> 03:00:37,830  
[Music]